





W. K. Mc Millenray  
Sept. 1948





# SHORTER POEMS

REVISED EDITION

SELECTED BY

W. J. ALEXANDER

PROFESSOR OF ENGLISH LITERATURE  
UNIVERSITY COLLEGE  
TORONTO



Authorized by the Minister of Education for Ontario  
for use in Secondary Schools and prescribed  
for the Matriculation and Normal Entrance  
Examinations in Ontario

PRICE 10 CENTS

TORONTO

THE T. EATON CO. LIMITED

1-'48.

Copyright, Canada, 1924  
BY THE MINISTER OF EDUCATION FOR ONTARIO

PRINTED IN CANADA

## PREFACE

Two objections have commonly been made to the curriculum for matriculation as far as it has to do with poetry: there was not sufficient variety in the prescribed texts to appeal to the different tastes of the pupils of the secondary schools; and an excessively minute study of these texts was encouraged, or at any rate, was in vogue.

The value—whether as a means of appreciation or as a discipline—of the fullest and most accurate study of literature is, of course, not disputed. But it is also apparent that the growth of the often very tender plant of poetic appreciation may be repressed by the drudgery of prolonged study, or the forcing, on the attention of immature students, of characteristics and aspects of poetry outside their natural interest or comprehension. In accordance with the suggestions of some of the teachers, the authorities have, therefore, determined that in addition to texts for what is termed in the Regulations “intensive” study, a large number of shorter poems should be prescribed for more cursory reading. In this way, it is hoped, a spontaneous interest may be stimulated—such as does in fact naturally awaken in boys and girls of literary and imaginative tendencies living in a suitable environment. With this aim the present volume has been compiled, through the co-operation of the Universities of Ontario, the Department of Education, and the English and History Section of The Ontario Educational Association. It is an attempt to include the utmost possible variety of poems as regards subject, treatment, tone, and authorship;—a variety, however, necessarily limited by considerations of suitability for the prospective readers.

In this limitation lies the crux of the work of selection. As to whether a particular poem should be included, is a point on which, as experience shows, even competent teachers will differ most extraordinarily. No wonder; on the question merely of the absolute excellence of a given poetic passage, great critics have often been at variance. But here is the far more complicated problem of the suitability of a poem for a definite purpose to a class of readers to which the judges themselves do not belong. It cannot, therefore, be hoped that the collection that follows will meet the approval of any teacher in every case of inclusion—much less in every case of omission.

English poetry, to which this volume professes to give an easy entrance and for which it aims at developing a taste—has certainly not been usually written for children, even of the largest growth. The *Golden Treasury of Songs and Lyrics* or the *Oxford Book of English Verse* would be very unsuitable for the proposed purpose, were the pupil under obligation to read either volume indiscriminately. And, in truth, only those who have been forced to face the problem can know how small is the amount of poetry wholly suitable for immature minds. The larger the amount to be selected, the lower must be the standard of fitness. It was strongly urged, on behalf of the teachers of English, that sufficient material should be included to cover a four-years' cycle; and as three thousand lines was considered the proper amount for a school year, the following selections include some twelve thousand lines. Of the best poetry much must be excluded for obvious reasons—the nature of the subject or content, remoteness from the experience and sympathies of the young, obscurity in expression. What is perhaps a less manifest consideration has led to the rejection of many familiar masterpieces from this collection. There are poems whose fineness and delicacy are of such a character that in



forcing them prematurely on the attention one runs the risk of rendering them permanently distasteful, or vulgarizing them by incongruous associations. To suggest example is to invite criticism; but one might venture to instance Collins' "How Sleep the Brave", and several of Shelley's most exquisite lyrics. Such poems as Wordsworth's "She Dwelt Among the Untrodden Ways", it seems sacrilege to expose to undisciplined and unimaginative taste. This does not mean that every selection included here is wholly suited to the average boy or girl. The experience of those whose love of reading developed spontaneously in childhood is that most fruitful stimulus and interest were often given by what was in some degree outside the range of their comprehension; but there was some potent attraction.

On the other hand, here are to be found some poems of very slight poetic merit; because something in them—their dash, their fun, even their didactic content or moralizing vein—may give them a hold upon those whose imaginative and aesthetic sensibilities are dull or undeveloped. Variety in the selections is specially desirable by reason of the endless diversity of tastes and interests among those who are to read them.

The most important aim of the study of literature in schools is to lay the foundations of the habit of reading and of the taste for good books; this is the purpose of the present text book. Nor will any method be more effectual in defeating this purpose than to treat these texts in such a way as to attempt to anticipate and prepare for every possible examination question. The true guide to the proper use of this book will be found in the enjoyment it gives to those who use it. The judicious teacher will seek to attain this result by manifesting in various ways his own interest in and appreciation of the poem, by sympathetic reading, by suggestive comment, by brief indications of its special merit



and characteristics. Nor is there any reason why, now and then, he should not by question and interpretation make a complete study of a poem. But he will in all cases be guided by his perception of the pleasurable interest of the class; and he will rather err on the side of too little than of too much. The chief means of arriving at the enjoyment of good music is to listen to it; of painting, to see it; of literature, to read it.

In each of the four Parts of this book the arrangement of authors is approximately chronological. This arrangement sometimes results in a slightly inaccurate placing of a selection; for example, Kipling's "Fuzzy Wuzzy" among Twentieth Century Poems. It need scarcely be said that, to follow this order in reading the poems, is probably not expedient. The judicious teacher in his daily experience of the book is best fitted to determine for his own particular class the succession in which the selections are to be taken up. Further, he may naturally and properly pass outside the bounds of the prescribed texts and lighten up the matter in hand from the other Parts. With this specially in view, the Contents groups the poems under the author's name. The Notes have been made as few and as brief as possible; for the purpose of these selections notes should sink very much into the background.

W. J. A.

University College, Toronto,  
March 15th, 1924

#### REVISED EDITION

This includes practically the same amount of material as does the First Edition. There are sixty new selections, comprising some 2400 lines, which, for one reason or another, seem better fitted to the purposes of this volume than what they displace.

W. J. A.

May 27th, 1932

## CONTENTS

"A. E." (GEORGE WILLIAM RUSSELL 1867- )	
Inheritance.....	85
Answer.....	312
Gods of War.....	423
ALDINGTON, RICHARD (1892- )	
Whitechapel.....	103
ANONYMOUS	
The Sturdy Rock.....	13
The Invitation.....	14
The Plaything.....	15
Phillida Flouts Me.....	128
"God rest you merry, gentlemen".....	241
ARMSTRONG, MARTIN (1882- )	
The Young Bather.....	444
ARNOLD, MATTHEW (1822-1888)	
The Forsaken Merman.....	60
Requiescat.....	65
Immortality.....	65
ASHE, THOMAS (1836-1889)	
A Machine Hand.....	73
The City Clerk.....	304
Old Jane.....	417
BALLADS	
Sir Patrick Spens.....	1
Robin Hood and the Curtal Friar.....	3
Waly, Waly.....	9
The Braes of Yarrow.....	116
Annan Water.....	119
Bonnie George Campbell.....	121
Lord Thomas and Fair Annet.....	233
Kirkconnell Lea.....	237
The Twa Corbies.....	239
Willie Drowned in Yarrow.....	344
Dives and Lazarus.....	346
The Douglas Tragedy.....	348

## BIBLE

The Lament of David over Saul and Jonathan.....	12
The Magnificat.....	242
Benedictus.....	352

## BINYON, LAURENCE (1869- )

For the Fallen.....	313
Holiday.....	425

## BLAKE, WILLIAM (1757-1827)

The Tiger.....	21
----------------	----

## BRIDGES, ROBERT (1844-1930)

London Snow.....	79
------------------	----

## BROWNING, ROBERT (1812-1889)

My Last Duchess.....	47
Up at a Villa—Down in the City.....	49
Hervé Riel.....	52
How They Brought the Good News.....	176
The Pied Piper of Hamelin.....	179
The Italian in England.....	290
Marching Along.....	295
Give a Rouse.....	296
Boot and Saddle.....	296
The Boy and the Angel.....	396
Pheidippides.....	400

## BURNS, ROBERT (1759-1796)

To a Mouse.....	132
A Man's a Man for a' That.....	134
The Farewell.....	363
"Last May a braw wooer".....	364
Bonnie Doon.....	366

## BYRON, GEORGE GORDON, LORD (1788-1824)

"Ave Maria" (From <i>Don Juan</i> ).....	30
To Thomas Moore.....	146
Waterloo (From <i>Childe Harold</i> ).....	147
Vision of Belshazzar.....	150
The Destruction of Sennacherib.....	265
The Isles of Greece (From <i>Don Juan</i> ).....	266
Ocean (From <i>Childe Harold</i> ).....	378

## CAMPBELL, ARCHIBALD YOUNG (1885- )

The Dromedary.....	94
--------------------	----

# CONTENTS

ix


<b>CAMPBELL, WILFRED (1861-1919)</b>	
Indian Summer.....	104
How One Winter Came in the Lake Region.....	105
The Winter Lakes.....	106
<b>CAMPION, THOMAS ( ?-1619)</b>	
"The man of life upright".....	351
<b>CAREW, THOMAS (1595?-1639?)</b>	
A Song ("Ask me no more").....	354
<b>CARMAN, BLISS (1861-1929)</b>	
✓ Bloodroot.....	221 ✓
Peony.....	223
The Deserted Pasture.....	225
<b>CHALMERS, PATRICK R.</b>	
The Road.....	332
<b>CHESTERTON, GILBERT KEITH (1874- )</b>	
The Donkey.....	91
<b>COLERIDGE, HARTLEY (1796-1849)</b>	
Song ("She is not fair").....	383
<b>COLERIDGE, MARY (1861-1907)</b>	
"Egypt's might is tumbled down".....	434
<b>COLLINS, WILLIAM (1721-1759)</b>	
Ode to Evening.....	19
<b>CORNFORD, FRANCES (1886- )</b>	
Autumn Evening.....	445
The Allegorical Dream.....	446
Susan to Diana.....	447
<b>CORY, WILLIAM (1823-1892)</b>	
Mimnermus in Church.....	66
<b>COWPER, WILLIAM (1731-1800)</b>	
The Nightingale and Glow-worm.....	362
The Winter Morning Walk.....	368
<b>CRABBE, GEORGE (1754-1832)</b>	
The Islet (From <i>The Borough</i> ).....	137
<b>CRAWFORD, ISABELLA VALANCY (1850-1886)</b>	
Love's Land.....	221

CUNNINGHAM, JOHN (1729-1773)	
The Fox and the Cat.....	131
DAVIDSON, JOHN (1857-1909)	
A Cinque Port.....	81
In Romney Marsh.....	421
DAVIES, WILLIAM HENRY (1871-     )	
The Green Tent.....	88
The Happy Child.....	202
Songs of Joy.....	314
The Philosophical Beggar.....	426
DE LA MARE, WALTER (1873-     )	
The Scribe.....	204
The Listeners.....	205
All That's Past.....	315
DICKINSON, EMILY (1830-1886)	
The Snow.....	67
The Railway Train.....	68
A Book.....	190
A Thunderstorm.....	191
The Snake.....	192
DOBSON, AUSTIN (1840-1921)	
"When Burbadge Played".....	71
"In After Days".....	72
DOYLE, SIR FRANCIS HASTINGS (1810-1888)	
The Loss of the <i>Birkenhead</i> .....	45
DRINKWATER, JOHN (1882-     )	
Moonlit Apples.....	432
DRUMMOND, WILLIAM (1585-1649)	
Saint John Baptist.....	123
FAHY, FRANCIS A. (1854-     )	
Little Mary Cassidy.....	433
FITZGERALD, EDWARD (1809-1883)	
Old Song.....	159
FLECKER, JAMES ELROY (1884-1915)	
Oak and Olive.....	329
GAY, J. (1685-1732)	
The Hare with Many Friends.....	16
The Peacock, the Turkey, and the Goose.....	252



# CONTENTS

xi

<b>GIBSON, WILFRID WILSON (1878- )</b>	
Flannan Isle.....	207
The Ice.....	211
The Ice-Cart.....	319
<b>GOLDSMITH, OLIVER (1728-1774)</b>	
An Elegy on the Death of a Mad Dog.....	369
<b>GRAY, THOMAS (1716-1771)</b>	
On the Death of a Favourite Cat.....	253
<b>GREENE, ROBERT (1560-1592)</b>	
“Sweet are the thoughts”.....	240
<b>HARDY, THOMAS (1840-1928)</b>	
Great Things.....	75
In the Servants’ Quarters.....	76
In Time of “The Breaking of Nations”.....	78
“When I set out for Lyonesse”.....	193
The Dead Drummer.....	194
Summer Schemes.....	305
The Colonel’s Soliloquy.....	306
Beyond the Last Lamp.....	307
Life Laughs Onward.....	419
Barthélémon at Vauxhall.....	420
Wagtail and Baby.....	420
<b>HERBERT, GEORGE (1593-1633)</b>	
 The Pulley.....	356
<b>HERRICK, ROBERT (1591-1674)</b>	
A Thanksgiving to God for His House.....	243
His Grange, or Private Wealth.....	355
<b>HODGSON, RALPH (1879- )</b>	
Eve.....	88
<b>HOGG, JAMES (1770-1835)</b>	
A Boy’s Song.....	144
<b>HOOD, THOMAS (1799-1845)</b>	
“I remember, I remember”.....	271
The Bridge of Sighs.....	272
<b>JOHNSON, E. PAULINE (1862-1913)</b>	
The Song My Paddle Sings.....	341
<b>JOHNSON, LIONEL (1867-1902)</b>	
To a Traveller.....	442

JOHNSON, SAMUEL (1709-1784)	
On the Death of Mr. Robert Levett.....	18
Johnson on Shakespeare.....	132
Wolsey (From <i>The Vanity of Human Wishes</i> ).....	361
JONSON, BEN (1573?-1637)	
An Epitaph on Salathiel Pavy.....	125
KEATS, JOHN (1795-1821)	
Introduction to <i>Endymion</i> .....	155
La Belle Dame Sans Merci.....	269
To Autumn.....	381
On First Looking into Chapman's Homer.....	383
KINGSLEY, CHARLES (1818-1875)	
The Last Buccaneer.....	297
The Three Fishers.....	299
KIPLING, RUDYARD (1865- )	
"Fuzzy-Wuzzy".....	82
"For all we have and are".....	310
LAMPMAN, ARCHIBALD (1861-1899)	
Morning on the Lièvre.....	112
A January Morning.....	114
Winter-Break.....	114
Hepaticas.....	230
The Passing of Spring.....	230
Evening.....	231
LANG, ANDREW (1844-1912)	
Twilight on Tweed.....	194
LAWRENCE, DAVID HERBERT (1885-1930)	
Man and Bat.....	214
Snake.....	448
LETTS, WINIFRED M. (1887- )	
The Spires of Oxford.....	432
LOCKER-LAMPSON, FREDERICK (1821-1895)	
To My Grandmother.....	58
LONGFELLOW, HENRY WADSWORTH (1807-1882)	
The Builders.....	156
The Warden of the Cinque Ports.....	157
LOVELACE, RICHARD (1618-1658)	
To Lucasta, on Going to the Wars.....	126
To Althea from Prison.....	245

# CONTENTS

xiii

LOWELL, JAMES RUSSELL (1819-1891)	
The Courtin'.....	187
LYLY, JOHN (1554?-1606)	
Cupid and Campaspé.....	122
McCRAE, JOHN (1872-1918)	
In Flanders Fields.....	104
MACDONALD, J. E. H.	
Maple Bloom.....	460
MACDONALD, WILSON (1880-     )	
M'sieu.....	227
Where is Antioch!.....	229
Christmas Dinner at Child's.....	456
MACLEAN, HUGH JOHN	
Just a Clerk.....	458
MARLOWE, CHRISTOPHER (1564-1593)	
The Passionate Shepherd to His Love.....	11
MARVELL, ANDREW (1621-1678)	
Song of the Emigrants in Bermuda.....	126
MASEFIELD, JOHN (1878-     )	
Tewkesbury Road.....	92
Christmas Eve at Sea.....	206
Beauty.....	318
Cargoes.....	318
Trade Winds.....	430
Cavalier.....	431
MEW, CHARLOTTE	
The Changeling.....	327
MILTON, JOHN (1608-1674)	
On His Blindness.....	14
MONRO, HAROLD (1879-1932)	
Milk for the Cat.....	320
MOORE, THOMAS (1779-1852)	
A Canadian Boat Song.....	146
After the Battle.....	377
MORRIS, F. J. A.	
The First Hepatica.....	460
Life.....	461

MORRIS, WILLIAM (1834-1896)	
Riding Together.....	68
Introductory Stanzas to <i>The Earthly Paradise</i> .....	70
The Eve of Crecy.....	302
MUNRO, NEIL (1864-1930)	
To Exiles.....	309
NAIRNE, CAROLINA OLIPHANT, LADY (1766-1845)	
The Laird o' Cockpen.....	135
Caller Herrin'.....	367
NEWBOLT, SIR HENRY (1862-     )	
The Adventurers.....	198
He Fell Among Thieves.....	200
NOYES, ALFRED (1880-     )	
The Highwayman.....	322
O'CONOR, NORREYS JEPHSON (1885-     )	
Moira's Keening.....	86
"O'NEILL, MOIRA" (MRS. WALTER SKRINE)	
Cuttin' Rushes.....	91
A Broken Song.....	203
Corrymeela.....	429
OWEN, WILFRED (1893-1918)	
Spring Offensive.....	101
Anthem for Doomed Youth.....	102
Disabled.....	443
PEACOCK, THOMAS LOVE (1785-1866)	
The War Song of Dinas Vawr.....	263
Margaret Love Peacock.....	264
PICKTHALL, MARJORIE L. C. (1883-1922)	
The Pool.....	231
St. Yves' Poor.....	335
The Little Sister of the Prophet.....	337
Père Lalemant.....	462
Dream River.....	464
POE, EDGAR ALLEN (1809-1849)	
The Raven.....	31
Annabel Lee.....	384
POPE, ALEXANDER (1688-1744)	
"Heaven from all creatures" (From <i>An Essay on Man</i> )....	360
PRATT, EDWIN JOHN (1883-     )	
The Ice Floes.....	107

# CONTENTS

xv

<b>ROBERTS, CHARLES G. D. (1860- )</b>	
The Potato Harvest.....	452
An Epitaph for a Husbandman.....	452
The Solitary Woodsman.....	454
<b>ROSSETTI, DANTE GABRIEL (1828-1882)</b>	
My Sister's Sleep.....	299
On Refusal of Aid Between Nations.....	302
Sister Helen.....	407
<b>SACKVILLE, CHARLES, EARL OF DORSET (1638-1706)</b>	
Song ("To all you ladies").....	357
<b>SASSOON, SIEGFRIED (1886- )</b>	
Dreamers.....	93
<b>SCOTT, DUNCAN CAMPBELL (1862- )</b>	
"O turn once more".....	338
A Summer Storm.....	339
The First Snow.....	340
<b>SCOTT, SIR WALTER (1771-1832)</b>	
Bonnie Dundee.....	25
Brignall Banks.....	27
Song ("The sun upon the lake is low").....	145
Rosabelle.....	256
"A weary lot is thine".....	258
Pibroch of Donald Dhu.....	259
Albert Graeme.....	260
County Guy.....	374
Proud Maisie.....	375
The Palmer.....	376
<b>SEAMAN, OWEN (1861- )</b>	
To an Old Fogey.....	212
Castles on the Sand.....	435
<b>SHAKESPEARE, WILLIAM (1564-1616)</b>	
Sonnet xxix.....	11
Sonnet xxx.....	240
"When icicles hang by the wall".....	353
<b>SHELLEY, PERCY BYSSHE (1792-1822)</b>	
The Cloud.....	151
Ozymandias.....	154
To Jane.....	381
<b>SHIRLEY, JAMES (1596-1666)</b>	
Death the Leveller.....	124
<b>SOUTHEY, ROBERT (1774-1843)</b>	
"My days among the Dead".....	262



<b>STEPHENS, JAMES (1882- )</b>	
Peadar Og Goes Courting.....	98
The Girl I Left Behind Me.....	100
The Shell.....	436
The Sootherer.....	437
The Rivals.....	441
In the Cool of the Evening.....	441
<b>STEVENSON, ROBERT LOUIS (1850-1894)</b>	
The Vagabond.....	73
<b>SWIFT, JONATHAN (1667-1745)</b>	
Baucis and Philemon.....	246
<b>TENNYSON, ALFRED, LORD (1809-1892)</b>	
The Sleeping Beauty.....	37
Ulysses.....	41
"Of old sat Freedom on the heights".....	43
"Home they brought her warrior dead".....	44
Mariana.....	161
"You ask me why".....	164
The Lotos-Eaters.....	165
Early Spring.....	171
Northern Farmer—New Style.....	173
The Lady of Shalott.....	280
"The splendour falls".....	286
In Memoriam cxxiii.....	287
In Memoriam—liv.....	287
Far-far-away.....	288
"Break, break, break".....	289
St. Agnes' Eve.....	385
In the Valley of Caunteretz.....	386
A Farewell.....	387
In Memoriam—xxvii.....	388
In Memoriam—lxiv.....	388
In Memoriam—ci.....	390
Northern Farmer—Old Style.....	391
Tithonus.....	394
<b>THOMAS, EDWARD (1877-1917)</b>	
The Manor Farm.....	97
Adlestrop.....	316
Swedes.....	317
Tall Nettles.....	317
Words.....	427
<b>THOMPSON, FRANCIS (1859-1907)</b>	
Daisy.....	196
To a Snowflake.....	422

# CONTENTS

xvii

TYNAN, KATHARINE (MRS. HINKSON) (1861-1931)	
A Girl's Song.....	87
Farewell.....	334
WADDINGTON, SAMUEL (1844-1923)	
To One in Town.....	195
WALLER, EDMUND (1606-1687)	
Song ("Go lovely rose!").....	356
WHITE, JOSEPH BLANCO (1775-1841)	
To Night.....	29
WHITTIER, JOHN GREENLEAF (1807-1892)	
My Playmate.....	276
The Battle Autumn of 1862.....	278
WILDE, OSCAR (1856-1900)	
Les Silhouettes.....	80
Requiescat.....	80
WOLFE, HUMBERT (1885- )	
The Grey Squirrel.....	333
WORDSWORTH, WILLIAM (1770-1850)	
London, 1802.....	23
Composed after a Journey.....	23
The Solitary Reaper.....	24
Thought of a Briton on the Subjugation of Switzerland... ..	140
To the Daisy.....	140
Elegiac Stanzas.....	141
"It is not to be thought of".....	255
To Sleep.....	255
September, 1802.....	371
"Hail, Twilight, sovereign of one peaceful hour".....	371
To a Skylark.....	372
Influence of Natural Objects.....	372
WOTTON, SIR HENRY (1568-1639)	
Character of a Happy Life.....	122
YEATS, WILLIAM BUTLER (1865- )	
The Lake Isle of Innisfree.....	202
YOUNG, FRANCIS BRETT (1884- )	
Seascape.....	94
Bête Humaine.....	214



# SHORTER POEMS

## PART I

---

### EARLIER POETRY

#### SIR PATRICK SPENS

The king sits in Dumferling toune,  
Drinking the blude-reid wine:  
'O whar will I get guid sailor,  
To sail this schip of mine ?'

Up and spak an eldern knicht,  
Sat at the kings richt kne:  
'Sir Patrick Spence is the best sailor  
That sails upon the se.'

The king has written a braid letter,  
And signd it wi his hand,  
And sent it to Sir Patrick Spence,  
Was walking on the sand.

10

The first line that Sir Patrick red,  
A loud lauch lauched he;  
The next line that Sir Patrick red,  
The teir blinded his ee.

' O wha is this has don this deid,  
This ill deid don to me,  
To send me out this time o' the yeir,  
To sail upon the se!

20

' Mak hast, mak haste, my mirry men all,  
Our guid schip sails the morne:'  
' O say na sae, my master deir,  
For I feir a deadlie storme.

' Late late yestreen I saw the new moone,  
Wi the auld moone in hir arme,  
And I feir, I feir, my deir master,  
That we will cum to harme.'

O our Scots nobles wer richt laith  
To weet their cork-heild schoone;  
Bot lang owre a' the play wer playd,  
Thair hats they swam aboone.

30

O lang, lang may their ladies sit,  
Wi thair fans into their hand,  
Or eir they se Sir Patrick Spence  
Cum sailing to the land.

O lang, lang may the ladies stand,  
Wi thair gold kems in their hair,  
Waiting for thair ain deir lords,  
For they'll se thame na mair.

40

Haf owre, haf owre to Aberdour,  
It's fiftie fadom deip,  
And thair lies guid Sir Patrick Spence,  
Wi the Scots lords at his feit.



## ROBIN HOOD AND THE CURTAL FRIAR

In summer time, when leaves grow green,  
And flowers are fresh and gay,  
Robin Hood and his merry men  
Were disposed to play.

Then some would leap, and some would run,  
And some would use artillery:  
'Which of you can a good bow draw,  
A good archer to be?

'Which of you can kill a buck?  
Or who can kill a do? 10  
Or who can kill a hart of greece,  
Five hundred foot him fro ?'

Will Scadlock he killd a buck,  
And Midge he killd a do,  
And Little John killd a hart of greece,  
Five hundred foot him fro.

'God's blessing on thy heart,' said Robin Hood,  
'That hath [shot] such a shot for me;  
I would ride my horse an hundred miles,  
To finde one could match with thee.' 20

That causd Will Scadlock to laugh,  
He laughed full heartily:  
'There lives a curtal frier in Fountains Abby  
Will beat both him and thee.

'That curtal frier in Fountains Abby  
Well can a strong bow draw;  
He will beat you and your yeomen,  
Set them all on a row.'

Robin Hood took a solemn oath,  
It was by Mary free,  
That he would neither eat nor drink  
Till the frier he did see.

30

Robin Hood put on his harness good,  
And on his head a cap of steel,  
Broad sword and buckler by his side,  
And they became him weel.

He took his bow into his hand,  
It was made of a trusty tree,  
With a sheaf of arrows at his belt,  
To the Fountains Dale went he.

40

And comming unto Fountain[s] Dale,  
No further would he ride;  
There was he aware of a curtal frier,  
Walking by the water-side.

The fryer had on a harniss good,  
And on his head a cap of steel,  
Broad sword and buckler by his side,  
And they became him weel.

Robin Hood lighted off his horse,  
And tied him to a thorn:  
'Carry me over the water, thou curtal frier,  
Or else thy life's forlorn.'

50

The frier took Robin Hood on his back,  
Deep water he did bestride,  
And spake neither good word nor bad,  
Till he came at the other side.

Lightly leapt Robin Hood off the friers back;  
The frier said to him again,  
Carry me over this water, fine fellow,  
Or it shall breed thy pain. 60

Robin Hood took the frier on 's back,  
Deep water he did bestride,  
And spake neither good word nor bad,  
Till he came at the other side.

Lightly leapt the fryer off Robin Hoods back;  
Robin Hood said to him again,  
Carry me over this water, thou curtal frier,  
Or it shall breed thy pain.

The frier took Robin Hood on 's back again,  
And stept up to the knee;  
Till he came at the middle stream,  
Neither good nor bad spake he. 70

And coming to the middle stream,  
There he threw Robin in:  
'And chuse thee, chuse thee, fine fellow,  
Whether thou wilt sink or swim.'

Robin Hood swam to a bush of broom,  
The frier to a wicker wand;  
Bold Robin Hood is gone to shore,  
And took his bow in hand. 80

One of his best arrows under his belt  
To the frier he let flye;  
The curtal frier, with his steel buckler,  
He put that arrow by.

'Shoot on, shoot on, thou fine fellow,  
Shoot on as thou hast begun;  
If thou shoot here a summers day,  
Thy mark I will not shun.'

Robin Hood shot passing well,  
Till his arrows all were gone; 90  
They took their swords and steel bucklers,  
And fought with might and maine;

From ten oth' clock that day,  
Till four ith' afternoon;  
Then Robin Hood came to his knees,  
Of the frier to beg a boon.

'A boon, a boon, thou curtal frier,  
I beg it on my knee;  
Give me leave to set my horn to my mouth,  
And to blow blasts three.' 100

'That will I do,' said the curtal frier,  
'Of thy blasts I have no doubt;  
I hope thou'lt blow so passing well  
Till both thy eyes fall out.'

Robin Hood set his horn to his mouth,  
He blew but blasts three;  
Half a hundred yeomen, with bows bent,  
Came raking over the lee.

'Whose men are these,' said the frier,  
'That come so hastily?' 110  
'These men are mine,' said Robin Hood;  
'Frier, what is that to thee?'

'A boon, a boon,' said the curtal frier,  
    'The like I gave to thee;  
Give me leave to set my fist to my mouth,  
    And to whute whutes three.'

'That will I do,' said Robin Hood,  
    'Or else I were to blame;  
Three whutes in a friers fist  
    Would make me glad and fain.'

120

The frier he set his fist to his mouth,  
    And whuted whutes three;  
Half a hundred good ban-dogs  
    Came running the frier unto.

'Here's for every man of thine a dog,  
    And I my self for thee:'  
'Nay, by my faith,' quoth Robin Hood,  
    'Frier, that may not be.'

Two dogs at once to Robin Hood did go,  
    The one behind, the other before;  
Robin Hoods mantle of Lincoln green  
    Off from his back they tore.

130

And whether his men shot east or west,  
    Or they shot north or south,  
The curtal dogs, so taught they were,  
    They kept their arrows in their mouth.

'Take up thy dogs,' said Little John,  
    'Frier, at my bidding be;'  
'Whose man art thou,' said the curtal frier,  
    'Comes here to prate with me?'

140

'I am Little John, Robin Hoods man,  
Frier, I will not lie;  
If thou take not up thy dogs soon,  
I'le take up them and thee.'

Little John had a bow in his hand,  
He shot with might and main;  
Soon half a score of the friers dogs  
Lay dead upon the plain.

'Hold thy hand, good fellow,' said the curtal frier,  
'Thy master and I will agree; 150  
And we will have new orders taken,  
With all the haste that may be.'

'If thou wilt forsake fair Fountains Dale,  
And Fountains Abby free,  
Every Sunday throughout the year,  
A noble shall be thy fee.

'And every holy day throughout the year,  
Changed shall thy garment be,  
If thou wilt go to fair Nottingham,  
And there remain with me.' 160

This curtal frier had kept Fountains Dale  
Seven long years or more;  
There was neither knight, lord, nor earl  
Could make him yield before.

## WALY, WALY

O waly, waly, up the bank,  
O waly, waly, doun the brae,  
And waly, waly, yon burn-side,  
Where I and my love were wont to gae!  
I lean'd my back unto an aik,  
I thocht it was a trustie tree,  
But first it bow'd and syne it brak',—  
Sae my true love did lichtlie me.

O waly, waly, but love be bonnie  
A little time while it is new! 10  
But when it's auld it waxeth cauld,  
And fadeth awa' like the morning dew.  
O wherefore should I busk my heid,  
Or wherefore should I kame my hair?  
For my true love has me forsook,  
And says he'll never lo'e me mair.

Noo Arthur's Seat sall be my bed.  
The sheets sall neir be press'd by me;  
Saint Anton's Well sall be my drink;  
Since my true love's forsaken me. 20  
Martinmas wind, when wilt thou blaw,  
And shake the green leaves off the tree?  
O gentle death, whan wilt thou come?  
For of my life I am wearie.

'Tis not the frost that freezes fell,  
Nor blawing snaw's inclemencie,  
'Tis not sic cauld that makes me cry;  
But my love's heart grown cauld to me.



Whan we cam'in by Glasgow toun,  
 We were a comely sicht to see; 30  
 My love was clad in the black velvet,  
 An' I mysel' in cramasie.

But had I wist before I kiss'd  
 That love had been so ill to win,  
 I'd lock'd my heart in a case o' goud,  
 And pinn'd it wi' a siller pin.  
 Oh, oh! if my young babe were born,  
 And set upon the nurse's knee;  
 And I mysel' were dead and gane,  
 And the green grass growing over me! 40

### THE PASSIONATE SHEPHERD TO HIS LOVE

Come live with me and be my Love,  
 And we will all the pleasures prove  
 That hills and valleys, dale and field,  
 And all the craggy mountains yield.

There will we sit upon the rocks  
 And see the shepherds feed their flocks,  
 By shallow rivers, to whose falls  
 Melodious birds sing madrigals.

There will I make thee beds of roses  
 And a thousand fragrant posies, 10  
 A cap of flowers, and a kirtle  
 Embroidered all with leaves of myrtle.

A gown made of the finest wool,  
 Which from our pretty lambs we pull,  
 Fair lined slippers for the cold,  
 With buckles of the purest gold.

A belt of straw and ivy buds  
With coral clasps and amber studs:  
And if these pleasures may thee move,  
Come live with me and be my Love. 20

Thy silver dishes for thy meat  
As precious as the gods do eat,  
Shall on an ivory table be  
Prepared each day for thee and me.

The shepherd swains shall dance and sing  
For thy delight each May-morning:  
If these delights thy mind may move,  
Then live with me and be my Love.

*C. Marlowe*

---

SONNET XXIX

When in disgrace with fortune and men's eyes  
I all alone beweepe my outcast state,  
And trouble deaf heaven with my bootless cries,  
And look upon myself, and curse my fate,

Wishing me like to one more rich in hope,  
Featured like him, like him with friends possest,  
Desiring this man's art, and that man's scope,  
With what I most enjoy contented least;

Yet in these thoughts myself almost despising,  
Haply I think on thee—and then my state, 10  
Like to the lark at break of day arising  
From sullen earth, sings hymns at heaven's gate;

For thy sweet love remembered, such wealth brings  
That then I scorn to change my state with kings.

*Shakespeare*

THE LAMENT OF DAVID OVER SAUL AND  
JONATHAN

The beauty of Israel is slain upon thy high places:  
how are the mighty fallen!

Tell it not in Gath, publish it not in the streets of Askelon;  
lest the daughters of the Philistines rejoice,  
lest the daughters of the uncircumcised triumph.

Ye mountains of Gilboa, let there be no dew,  
neither let there be rain, upon you,  
nor fields of offerings:  
for there the shield of the mighty is vilely cast away,  
the shield of Saul, as though he had not been anointed  
with oil. 10

From the blood of the slain, from the fat of the mighty,  
the bow of Jonathan turned not back,  
and the sword of Saul returned not empty.

Saul and Jonathan were lovely and pleasant in their lives,  
and in their death they were not divided:

They were swifter than eagles, they were stronger than lions.  
How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle!

O Jonathan, thou wast slain in thy high places.

I am distressed for thee, my brother Jonathan:  
Very pleasant has thou been unto me: 20  
Thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women.

How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished.  
*II Samuel, Chap. I.*

## THE STURDY ROCK

The sturdy rock, for all his strength,  
By raging seas is rent in twain;  
The marble stone is pierced at length,  
With little drops of drizzling rain:  
The ox doth yield unto the yoke,  
The steel obeyeth the hammer stroke.

The stately stag, that seems so stout,  
By yelping hounds at bay is set;  
The swiftest bird that flies about,  
Is caught at length in fowler's net: 10  
The greatest fish, in deepest brooke,  
Is soon deceived by subtile hooke.

Yea, man himself, unto whose will  
All things are bounden to obey;  
For all his wit and worthy skill,  
Doth fade at length and fall away.  
There is nothing but time doth waste;  
The heavens, the earth, consume at last.

But virtue sits triumphing still,  
Upon the throne of glorious fame; 20  
Though spiteful death man's body kill,  
Yet hurts he not his virtuous name.  
By life or death what so betides,  
The state of virtue never slides.

## ON HIS BLINDNESS

When I consider how my light is spent  
     Ere half my days, in this dark world and wide,  
     And that one talent which is death to hide  
     Lodged with me useless, though my soul more bent  
 To serve therewith my Maker, and present  
     My true account, lest He returning chide;  
     "Doth God exact day-labour, light denied?"  
 I fondly ask. But Patience, to prevent  
 That murmur, soon replies, "God doth not need  
     Either man's work or his own gifts. Who best      10  
     Bear his mild yoke, they serve him best. His state  
 Is kingly: thousands at his bidding speed,  
     And post o'er land and ocean without rest;  
     They also serve who only stand and wait."

*Milton*

## THE INVITATION

Lord, what unvalued pleasures crowned  
     The days of old;  
 When Thou wert so familiar found,  
     Those days were gold;—  
  
 When Abram wished Thou couldst afford  
     With him to feast;  
 When Lot but said, "Turn in, my Lord,"  
     Thou wert his guest.  
  
 But, oh! this heart of mine doth pant,  
     And beat for Thee;  
 Yet Thou art strange, and wilt not grant  
     Thyself to me.

What, shall Thy people be so dear  
To Thee no more ?  
Or is not Heaven to earth so near  
As heretofore ?

The famished raven's hoarser cry  
Finds out Thine ear;  
My soul is famished and I die  
Unless Thou hear.

20

O Thou great Alpha: King of Kings!  
Or bow to me  
Or lend my soul seraphic wings  
To get to Thee.

*Anon.*

---

### THE PLAYTHING

Kitty's charming voice and face,  
Syren-like, first caught my fancy;  
Wit and humour next take place,  
And now I dote on sprightly Nancy.

Kitty tunes her pipes in vain,  
With airs most languishing and dying;  
Calls me false, ungrateful swain,  
And tries in vain to shoot me flying.

Nancy with resistless art,  
Always humorous, gay, and witty,  
Has talked herself into my heart,  
And quite excluded tuneful Kitty.

10

Ah, Kitty! Love, a wanton boy,  
 Now pleased with song, and now with prattle,  
 Still longing for the newest toy,  
 Has changed his whistle for a rattle.

*Anon.*

## THE HARE WITH MANY FRIENDS

Friendship, like love, is but a name,  
 Unless to one you stint the flame.  
 The child, whom many fathers share,  
 Hath seldom known a father's care.  
 'Tis thus in friendships; who depend  
 On many, rarely find a friend.

A Hare who in a civil way,  
 Complied with every thing, like Gay,  
 Was known by all the bestial train,  
 Who haunt the wood, or graze the plain.  
 Her care was never to offend,  
 And every creature was her friend.

10

As forth she went at early dawn  
 To taste the dew-besprinkled lawn,  
 Behind she hears the hunter's cries,  
 And from the deep-mouthed thunder flies.  
 She starts, she stops, she pants for breath;  
 She hears the near advance of death;  
 She doubles to mislead the hound,  
 And measures back her mazy round;  
 Till, fainting in the public way,  
 Half-dead with fear, she gasping lay.

20

What transport in her bosom grew,  
 When first the Horse appeared in view!  
 "Let me," says she, "your back ascend,  
 And owe my safety to a friend.

You know my feet betray my flight;  
To friendship every burden's light."  
The Horse replied: "Poor honest Puss,  
It grieves my heart to see thee thus; 30  
Be comforted, relief is near;  
For all your friends are in the rear."

She next the stately Bull implored,  
And thus replied the mighty Lord:  
"Since every beast alive can tell  
That I sincerely wish you well,  
I may without offence pretend  
To take the freedom of a friend.  
Love calls me hence; a favourite cow  
Expects me near yon barley-mow; 40  
And when a lady's in the case,  
You know, all other things give place.  
To leave you thus might seem unkind,  
But see, the Goat is just behind."

The Goat remarked her pulse was high,  
Her languid head, her heavy eye:  
"My back," says he, "may do you harm;  
The Sheep's at hand, and wool is warm."

The Sheep was feeble, and complained  
His sides a load of wool sustained; 50  
Said he was slow, confessed his fears;  
For hounds eat Sheep as well as Hares!

She now the trotting Calf addressed;  
To save from death a friend distressed:  
"Shall I," says he, "of tender age,  
In this important care engage?  
Older and abler passed you by;  
How strong are those! how weak am I!  
Should I presume to bear you hence,  
Those friends of mine may take offence. 60



Excuse me, then. You know my heart;  
 But dearest friends, alas! must part;  
 How shall we all lament! Adieu,  
 For see the hounds are just in view."

*J. Gay*

ON THE DEATH OF MR ROBERT LEVETT;  
 A PRACTISER IN PHYSIC

Condemned to Hope's delusive mine,  
 As we toil on from day to day,  
 By sudden blasts or slow decline  
 Our social comforts drop away.

Well tried through many a varying year,  
 See Levett to the grave descend,  
 Officious, innocent, sincere,  
 Of every friendless name the friend.

Yet still he fills affection's eye,  
 Obscurely wise and coarsely kind;  
 Nor, lettered Arrogance, deny  
 Thy praise to merit unrefined.

10

When fainting nature called for aid,  
 And hovering death prepared the blow,  
 His vigorous energy displayed  
 The power of art without the show.

In Misery's darkest cavern known,  
 His useful care was ever nigh,  
 Where hopeless Anguish poured his groan,  
 And lonely Want retired to die.

20

No summons mocked by chill delay,  
No petty gain disdained by pride;  
The modest wants of every day  
The toil of every day supplied.

His virtues walked their narrow round,  
Nor made a pause, nor left a void;  
And sure the Eternal Master found  
The single talent well employed.

The busy day, the peaceful night,  
Unfelt, uncounted, glided by;  
His frame was firm—his powers were bright,  
Though now his eightieth year was nigh.

30

Then with no fiery throbbing pain,  
No cold gradations of decay,  
Death broke at once the vital chain,  
And freed his soul the nearest way.

*Samuel Johnson*

---

## ODE TO EVENING

If aught of oaten stop, or pastoral song,  
May hope, chaste Eve, to soothe thy modest ear,  
Like thy own solemn springs,  
Thy springs and dying gales,

O nymph reserved, while now the bright-haired sun  
Sits in yon western tent, whose cloudy skirts,  
With brede ethereal wove,  
O'erhang his wavy bed,

Now air is hushed, save where the weak-eyed bat,  
With short shrill shriek, flits by on leathern wing,  
Or where the beetle winds  
His small but sullen horn,

10

As oft he rises 'midst the twilight path,  
Against the pilgrim borne in heedless hum:  
Now teach me, maid composed,  
To breathe some softened strain,

Whose numbers, stealing thro' thy darkening vale  
May not unseemly with its stillness suit,  
As, musing slow, I hail  
Thy genial loved return!

20

For when thy folding-star arising shows  
His paly circlet, at his warning lamp  
The fragrant Hours, and elves  
Who slept in flowers the day,

And many a nymph who wreathes her brows with sedge,  
And sheds the freshening dew, and, lovelier still,  
The pensive pleasures sweet,  
Prepare thy shadowy car.

Then lead, calm votaress, where some sheety lake  
Cheers the lone heath, or some time-hallowed pile  
Or upland fallows gray  
Reflects its last cool gleam.

30

But when chill blustering winds, or driving rain,  
Forbid my willing feet, be mine the hut  
That from the mountain's side  
Views wilds, and swelling floods,

And hamlets brown, and dim-discovered spires,  
And hears their simple bell, and marks o'er all  
    Thy dewy fingers draw  
    The gradual dusky veil.

40

While Spring shall pour his showers, as oft he wont,  
And bathe thy breathing tresses, meekest Eve;  
    While Summer loves to sport  
    Beneath thy ling'ring light;

While fallow Autumn fills thy lap with leaves;  
Or Winter, yelling thro' the troublous air,  
    Affrights thy shrinking train,  
    And rudely rends thy robes;

So long, sure-found beneath the sylvan shed,  
Shall Fancy, Friendship, Science, rose-lipped Health,  
    Thy gentlest influence own,  
    And hymn thy favourite name.

50

*W. Collins*

---

### THE TIGER

Tiger, tiger, burning bright  
In the forests of the night,  
What immortal hand or eye  
Could frame thy fearful symmetry?

In what distant deeps or skies  
Burnt the fire of thine eyes?  
On what wings dare he aspire?  
What the hand dare seize the fire?

And what shoulder and what art  
Could twist the sinews of thy heart ?  
And, when thy heart began to beat,  
What dread hand and what dread feet ?

10

What the hammer ? What the chain ?  
In what furnace was thy brain ?  
What the anvil ? What dread grasp  
Dare its deadly terrors clasp ?

When the stars threw down their spears,  
And watered heaven with their tears,  
Did He smile His work to see ?  
Did He who made the lamb make thee ?

20

Tiger, tiger, burning bright,  
In the forests of the night,  
What immortal hand or eye  
Dare frame thy fearful symmetry ?

*William Blake*

---

## NINETEENTH CENTURY POETRY

LONDON, 1802

Milton! thou shouldst be living at this hour:  
England hath need of thee: she is a fen  
Of stagnant waters: altar, sword, and pen,  
Fireside, the heroic wealth of hall and bower,  
Have forfeited their ancient English dower  
Of inward happiness. We are selfish men:  
Oh! raise us up, return to us again;  
And give us manners, virtue, freedom, power.  
Thy soul was like a star, and dwelt apart:  
Thou hadst a voice whose sound was like the sea,      10  
Pure as the naked heavens, majestic, free;  
So didst thou travel on life's common way  
In cheerful godliness; and yet thy heart  
The lowliest duties on herself did lay.

*Wordsworth*

---

### COMPOSED AFTER A JOURNEY

Dark and more dark the shades of evening fell;  
The wished-for point was reached—but at an hour  
When little could be gained from that rich dower  
Of prospect, whereof many thousands tell.



Yet did the glowing west with marvellous power  
Salute us; there stood Indian citadel,  
Temple of Greece, and minster with its tower  
Substantially expressed—a place for bell  
Or clock to toll from! Many a tempting isle,  
With groves that never were imagined, lay  
'Mid seas how steadfast! Objects all for the eye  
Of silent rapture; but we felt the while  
We should forget them; they are of the sky,  
And from our earthly memory fade away.

10

*Wordsworth*

---

### THE SOLITARY REAPER

Behold her, single in the field,  
Yon solitary Highland Lass!  
Reaping and singing by herself;  
Stop here, or gently pass!  
Alone she cuts and binds the grain,  
And sings a melancholy strain;  
O listen! for the Vale profound  
Is overflowing with the sound.

No Nightingale did ever chant  
More welcome notes to weary bands  
Of travellers in some shady haunt,  
Among Arabian sands:  
A voice so thrilling ne'er was heard  
In spring-time from the Cuckoo-bird,  
Breaking the silence of the seas  
Among the farthest Hebrides.

10

Will no one tell me what she sings?—  
 Perhaps the plaintive numbers flow  
 For old, unhappy, far-off things,  
 And battles long ago: 20  
 Or is it some more humble lay,  
 Familiar matter of to-day?  
 Some natural sorrow, loss, or pain,  
 That has been, and may be again?

Whate'er the theme, the Maiden sang  
 As if her song could have no ending;  
 I saw her singing at her work,  
 And o'er the sickle bending;—  
 I listened, motionless and still;  
 And, as I mounted up the hill 30  
 The music in my heart I bore,  
 Long after it was heard no more.

*Wordsworth*

---

## BONNIE DUNDEE

*From THE DOOM OF DEVORGOIL*

To the Lords of Convention 'twas Claver'se who spoke,  
 "Ere the King's crown shall fall there are crowns to be  
     broke;  
 So let each Cavalier who loves honour and me,  
 Come follow the bonnet of Bonnie Dundee.

Come fill up my cup, come fill up my can,  
 Come saddle your horses, and call up your men;  
 Come open the West Port, and let me gae free,  
 And it's room for the bonnets of Bonnie Dundee!"

Dundee he is mounted, he rides up the street,  
The bells are rung backward, the drums they are beat;     10  
But the Provost, douce man, said, "Just e'en let him be,  
The Gude Town is well quit of the Deil of Dundee!"

As he rode down the sanctified bends of the Bow,  
Ilk carline was flyting and shaking her pow;  
But the young plants of grace they looked couthie and slee,  
Thinking, luck to thy bonnet, thou Bonnie Dundee!

With sour-featured Whigs the Grassmarket was panged  
As if half the West had set tryst to be hanged;  
There was spite in each look, there was fear in each e'e,  
As they watched for the bonnets of Bonnie Dundee.     20

These cowls of Kilmarnock had spits and had spears,  
And lang-hafted gullies to kill Cavaliers;  
But they shrank to close-heads, and the causeway was free,  
At the toss of the bonnet of Bonnie Dundee.

He spurred to the foot of the proud Castle rock,  
And with the gay Gordon he gallantly spoke:  
"Let Mons Meg and her marrows speak twa words or three,  
For the love of the bonnet of Bonnie Dundee."

The Gordon demands of him which way he goes—  
"Where'er shall direct me the shade of Montrose!     30  
Your Grace in short space shall hear tidings of me,  
Or that low lies the bonnet of Bonnie Dundee.

"There are hills beyond Pentland, and lands beyond Forth,  
If there's lords in the Lowlands, there's chiefs in the North;  
There are wild Duniewassels three thousand times three,  
Will cry *hoigh* for the bonnet of Bonnie Dundee.

“There’s brass on the target of darkened bull-hide;  
 There’s steel in the scabbard that dangles beside;  
 The brass shall be burnished, the steel shall flash free,  
 At the toss of the bonnet of Bonnie Dundee. 40

“Away to the hills, to the caves, to the rocks,—  
 Ere I own a usurper, I’ll couch with the fox;  
 And tremble, false Whigs, in the midst of your glee,  
 You have not seen the last of my bonnet and me!”

He waved his proud hand, and the trumpets were blown,  
 The kettle-drums clashed, and the horsemen rode on,  
 Till on Ravelston’s cliffs and on Clermiston’s lee  
 Died away the wild war-notes of Bonnie Dundee.

Come fill up my cup, come fill up my can,  
 Come saddle the horses, and call up the men; 50  
 Come open your gates, and let me gae free,  
 For it’s up with the bonnets of Bonnie Dundee!

*Sir Walter Scott*

---

## BRIGNALL BANKS

*From* ROKEBY

O Brignall banks are wild and fair,  
 And Greta woods are green,  
 And you may gather garlands there  
 Would grace a summer queen.  
 And as I rode by Dalton-hall,  
 Beneath the turrets high,  
 A Maiden on the castle wall  
 Was singing merrily,—

"O Brignall's banks are fresh and fair,  
And Greta woods are green;  
I'd rather rove with Edmund there,  
Than reign our English queen."—

10

"If, Maiden, thou would'st wend with me,  
To leave both tower and town,  
Thou first must guess what life lead we,  
That dwell by dale and down?  
And if thou canst that riddle read,  
As read full well you may,  
Then to the greenwood shalt thou speed,  
As blithe as Queen of May."—

20

Yet sung she, "Brignall banks are fair,  
And Greta woods are green;  
I'd rather rove with Edmund there,  
Than reign our English queen.

"I read you by your bugle horn,  
And by your palfrey good,  
I read you for a Ranger sworn,  
To keep the king's greenwood."—

"A Ranger, lady, winds his horn,  
And 'tis at peep of light;  
His blast is heard at merry morn,  
And mine at dead of night."—

30

Yet sung she, "Brignall's banks are fair,  
And Greta woods are gay;  
I would I were with Edmund there,  
To reign his Queen of May!

"With burnished brand and musketoon,  
 So gallantly you come,  
 I read you for a bold Dragoon,  
 That lists the tuck of drum."— 40  
 "I list no more the tuck of drum,  
 No more the trumpet hear;  
 But when the beetle sounds his hum,  
 My comrades take the spear.

"And O! though Brignall's banks be fair  
 And Greta woods be gay,  
 Yet mickle must the maiden dare.  
 Would reign my Queen of May!

"Maiden! a nameless life I lead,  
 A nameless death I'll die; 50  
 The fiend, whose lantern lights the mead,  
 Were better mate than I!  
 And when I'm with my comrades met,  
 Beneath the greenwood bough,  
 What once we were we all forget,  
 Nor think what we are now.

"Yet Brignall banks are fresh and fair,  
 And Greta woods are green,  
 And you may gather garlands there  
 Would grace a summer queen." 60

*Sir Walter Scott*

---

## TO NIGHT

Mysterious Night! when our first parent knew  
 Thee from report divine, and heard thy name,  
 Did he not tremble for this lovely frame,  
 This glorious canopy of light and blue?



Yet 'neath a curtain of translucent dew,  
 Bathed in the rays of the great setting flame,  
 Hesperus with the host of heaven came,  
 And lo! Creation widened in man's view.

Who could have thought such darkness lay concealed  
 Within thy beams, O Sun! or who could find, 10  
 Whilst flower and leaf and insect stood revealed,  
 That to such countless orbs thou madst us blind!  
 Why do we then shun Death with anxious strife?  
 If Light can thus deceive, wherefore not Life?

*J. Blanco White*

## AVE MARIA

*From DON JUAN, CANTO III*

Ave Maria! blessed be the hour!

The time, the clime, the spot, where I so oft  
 Have felt that moment in its fullest power  
 Sink o'er the earth so beautiful and soft,  
 While swung the deep bell in the distant tower,  
 Or the faint dying day-hymn stole aloft,  
 And not a breath crept through the rosy air,  
 And yet the forest leaves seemed stirred with prayer.

Ave Maria! 'tis the hour of prayer!

Ave Maria! 'tis the hour of love! 10

Ave Maria! may our spirits dare

Look up to thine and to thy Son's above!

Ave Maria! oh that face so fair!

Those downcast eyes beneath the Almighty dove—  
 What though 'tis but a pictured image?—strike—  
 That painting is no idol,—'tis too like.

. . . . .

Sweet hour of twilight!—in the solitude  
 Of the pine forest, and the silent shore  
 Which bounds Ravenna's immemorial wood,  
 Rooted where once the Adrian wave flowed o'er, 20  
 To where the last Cæsarian fortress stood,  
 Evergreen forest! which Boccaccio's lore  
 And Dryden's lay made haunted ground to me,  
 How have I loved the twilight hour and thee!

Oh, Hesperus! thou bringest all good things—  
 Home to the weary, to the hungry cheer,  
 To the young bird the parents' brooding wings;  
 The welcome stall to the o'erlaboured steer;  
 Whate'er of peace about our hearthstone clings,  
 Whate'er our household gods protect of dear, 30  
 Are gathered round us by thy look of rest;  
 Thou bring'st the child, too, to the mother's breast.

Soft hour! which wakes the wish and melts the heart  
 Of those who sail the seas, on the first day  
 When they from their sweet friends are torn apart;  
 Or fills with love the pilgrim on his way  
 As the far bell of vesper makes him start,  
 Seeming to weep the dying day's decay;  
 Is this a fancy which our reason scorns?  
 Ah! surely nothing dies but something mourns! 40

*Byron*

---

### THE RAVEN

Once upon a midnight dreary, while I pondered, weak and  
 weary,  
 Over many a quaint and curious volume of forgotten lore;

While I nodded, nearly napping, suddenly there came a  
tapping,  
As of some one gently rapping—rapping at my chamber door.  
“’Tis some visitor,” I muttered, “tapping at my chamber  
door;

Only this, and nothing more.”

Ah, distinctly I remember, it was in the bleak December,  
And each separate dying ember wrought its ghost upon  
the floor.

Eagerly I wished the morrow; vainly had I sought to borrow  
From my books surcease of sorrow—sorrow for the lost  
Lenore—

10

For the rare and radiant maiden whom the angels name  
Lenore—

Nameless here for evermore.

And the silken, sad, uncertain rustling of each purple curtain  
Thrilled me, filled me with fantastic terrors never felt before;  
So that now, to still the beating of my heart, I stood  
repeating,

“’Tis some visitor entreating entrance at my chamber door—  
Some late visitor entreating entrance at my chamber door;  
This it is, and nothing more.”

Presently my soul grew stronger; hesitating then no longer,  
“Sir,” said I, “or Madam, truly your forgiveness I  
implore;

20

But the fact is, I was napping, and so gently you came  
rapping,

And so faintly you came tapping—tapping at my chamber  
door,

That I scarce was sure I heard you:” here I opened wide  
the door:—

Darkness there, and nothing more.

Deep into that darkness peering, long I stood there wonder-  
 ing, fearing,  
 Doubting, dreaming dreams no mortal ever dared to dream  
 before;  
 But the silence was unbroken, and the stillness gave no  
 token,  
 And the only word there spoken was the whispered word  
 "Lenore!"  
 This I whispered, and an echo murmured back the word  
 "Lenore!"

Merely this, and nothing more. 30

Back into the chamber turning, all my soul within me  
 burning,  
 Soon again I heard a tapping something louder than before.  
 "Surely," said I, "surely that is something at my window  
 lattice;  
 Let me see, then, what thereat is, and this mystery explore—  
 Let my heart be still a moment, and this mystery explore;  
 'Tis the wind, and nothing more."

Open here I flung the shutter, when, with many a flirt and  
 flutter,  
 In there stepped a stately Raven of the saintly days of yore.  
 Not the least obeisance made he; not a minute stopped or  
 stayed he;  
 But, with mien of lord or lady, perched above my chamber  
 door— 40  
 Perched upon a bust of Pallas just above my chamber door—  
 Perched, and sat, and nothing more.

Then this ebony bird beguiling my sad fancy into smiling  
 By the grave and stern decorum of the countenance it wore,

"Though thy crest be shorn and shaven, thou," I said,  
 "art sure no craven,  
 Ghastly, grim, and ancient Raven, wandering from the  
 Nightly shore;  
 Tell me what thy lordly name is on the Night's Plutonian  
 shore."

Quoth the Raven, "Nevermore."

Much I marvelled this ungainly fowl to hear discourse so  
 plainly,  
 Though its answer little meaning, little relevancy bore; 50  
 For we cannot help agreeing that no living human being  
 Ever yet was blessed with seeing bird above his chamber  
 door—  
 Bird or beast upon the sculptured bust above his chamber  
 door,

With such name as "Nevermore."

But the Raven, sitting lonely on that placid bust, spoke  
 only  
 That one word, as if his soul in that one word he did outpour.  
 Nothing farther then he uttered; not a feather then he  
 fluttered;  
 Till I scarcely more than muttered, "Other friends have  
 flown before;  
 On the morrow *he* will leave me, as my hopes have flown  
 before."

Then the bird said, "Nevermore." 60

Startled at the stillness broken by reply so aptly spoken,  
 "Doubtless," said I, "what it utters is its only stock and  
 store;  
 Caught from some unhappy master, whom unmerciful  
 disaster

Followed fast and followed faster, till his songs one burden  
bore—

Till the dirges of his hope that melancholy burden bore,  
Of 'Nevermore'."

But the Raven still beguiling all my sad soul into smiling,  
Straight I wheeled a cushioned seat in front of bird, and  
bust, and door;

Then, upon the velvet sinking, I betook myself to linking  
Fancy unto fancy, thinking what this ominous bird of  
yore— 70

What this grim, ungainly, ghastly, gaunt, and ominous  
bird of yore

Meant in croaking "Nevermore."

This I sat engaged in guessing, but no syllable expressing  
To the fowl, whose fiery eyes now burned into my bosom's  
core;

This and more I sat divining, with my head at ease reclining  
On the cushion's velvet lining that the lamplight gloated o'er,  
But whose velvet violet lining with the lamplight gloating  
o'er,

*She* shall press, ah, nevermore!

Then methought the air grew denser, perfumed from an  
unseen censer

Swung by seraphim whose footfalls tinkled on the tufted  
floor. 80

"Wretch," I cried, "thy God hath lent thee—by these  
angels he hath sent thee

Respite—respite and nepenthe, from thy memories of  
Lenore!

Quaff, O, quaff this kind nepenthe, and forget this lost  
Lenore!"

Quoth the Raven, "Nevermore."

"Prophet!" said I, "thing of evil!—prophet still, if bird  
or devil!—

Whether tempter sent, or whether tempest tossed thee here  
ashore,

Desolate, yet all undaunted, on this desert land enchanted—  
On this Home by Horror haunted—tell me truly, I implore—  
Is there—is there balm in Gilead?—tell me, tell me, I  
implore!"

Quoth the Raven, "Nevermore." 90

"Prophet!" said I, "thing of evil!—prophet still, if bird  
or devil!

By that heaven that bends above us—by that God we  
both adore—

Tell this soul with sorrow laden, if within the distant Aidenn,  
It shall clasp a sainted maiden whom the angels name  
Lenore?

Clasp a rare and radiant maiden whom the angels name  
Lenore?"

Quoth the Raven, "Nevermore."

"Be that word our sign of parting, bird or fiend!" I shrieked,  
upstarting—

"Get thee back into the tempest and the Night's Plutonian  
shore!

Leave no black plume as a token of that lie thy soul hath  
spoken!

Leave my loneliness unbroken!—quit the bust above my  
door!

Take thy beak from out my heart, and take thy form from  
off my door!"

Quoth the Raven, "Nevermore."



And the Raven, never flitting, still is sitting, still is sitting  
 On the pallid bust of Pallas, just above my chamber door;  
 And his eyes have all the seeming of a demon's that is  
     dreaming,  
 And the lamplight o'er him streaming throws his shadow  
     on the floor;  
 And my soul from out that shadow that lies floating on the  
     floor

Shall be lifted—nevermore!

*E. A. Poe*

### THE SLEEPING BEAUTY

Year after year unto her feet,  
     She lying on her couch alone,  
 Across the purple coverlet,  
     The maiden's jet-black hair has grown,  
 On either side her tranced form  
     Forth streaming from a braid of pearl:  
 The slumbrous light is rich and warm,  
     And moves not on the rounded curl.

The silk star-broidered coverlid  
     Unto her limbs itself doth mould 10  
 Languidly ever; and, amid  
     Her full black ringlets downward rolled,  
 Glows forth each softly shadowed arm  
     With bracelets of the diamond bright:  
 Her constant beauty doth inform  
     Stillness with love, and day with night.

She sleeps: her breathings are not heard  
     In palace chambers far apart.  
 The fragrant tresses are not stirred  
     That lie upon her charmed heart. 20

She sleeps: on either hand upswells  
     The gold-fringed pillow lightly prest:  
 She sleeps, nor dreams, but ever dwells  
     A perfect form in perfect rest.

### THE ARRIVAL

All precious things, discovered late,  
     To those that seek them issue forth;  
 For love in sequel works with fate,  
     And draws the veil from hidden worth.  
 He travels far from other skies—  
     His mantle glitters on the rocks—  
 A fairy Prince, with joyful eyes,  
     And lighter-footed than the fox.

30

The bodies and the bones of those  
     That strove in other days to pass,  
 Are withered in the thorny close,  
     Or scattered blanching on the grass.  
 He gazes on the silent dead:  
     "They perished in their daring deeds."  
 This proverb flashes through his head,  
     "The many fail: the one succeeds."

40

He comes, scarce knowing what he seeks;  
     He breaks the hedge; he enters there:  
 The colour flies into his cheeks;  
     He trusts to light on something fair.  
 For all his life the charm did talk  
     About his path, and hover near  
 With words of promise in his walk,  
     And whispered voices at his ear.

More close and close his footsteps wind:  
     The Magic Music in his heart 50  
 Beats quick and quicker, till he find  
     The quiet chamber far apart.  
 His spirit flutters like a lark,  
     He stoops—to kiss her—on his knee.  
 “Love, if thy tresses be so dark,  
     How dark those hidden eyes must be!”

## THE REVIVAL

A touch, a kiss! the charm was snapt.  
     There rose a noise of striking clocks,  
 And feet that ran, and doors that clapt,  
     And barking dogs, and crowing cocks; 60  
 A fuller light illumined all,  
     A breeze thro' all the garden swept,  
 A sudden hubbub shook the hall,  
     And sixty feet the fountain leapt.

The hedge broke in, the banner blew,  
     The butler drank, the steward scrawled,  
 The fire shot up, the martin flew,  
     The parrot screamed, the peacock squalled,  
 The maid and page renewed their strife,  
     The palace banged, and buzzed, and clackt, 70  
 And all the long-pent stream of life  
     Dashed downward in a cataract.

And last with these the king awoke,  
     And in his chair himself upreared,  
 And yawned, and rubbed his face, and spoke,  
     “By holy rood, a royal beard!

How say you ? We have slept, my lords.  
 My beard has grown into my lap."  
 The barons swore, with many words,  
 'Twas but an after-dinner's nap.

80

"Pardy," returned the king, "but still  
 My joints are somewhat stiff or so.  
 My lord, and shall we pass the bill  
 I mentioned half an hour ago ?"  
 The chancellor, sedate and vain,  
 In courteous words returned reply:  
 But dallied with his golden chain,  
 And, smiling, put the question by.

#### THE DEPARTURE

And on her lover's arm she leant,  
 And round her waist she felt it fold,  
 And far across the hills they went  
 In that new world which is the old:  
 Across the hills, and far away  
 Beyond their utmost purple rim,  
 And deep into the dying day  
 The happy princess followed him.

90

"I'd sleep another hundred years,  
 O love, for such another kiss;"  
 "O wake for ever, love," she hears,  
 "O love 'twas such as this and this."  
 And o'er them many a sliding star,  
 And many a merry wind was borne,  
 And, streamed through many a golden bar,  
 The twilight melted into morn.

100

"O eyes long laid in happy sleep!"  
 "O happy sleep that lightly fled!"  
 "O happy kiss that woke thy sleep!"  
 "O love, thy kiss would wake the dead!"  
 And o'er them many a flowing range  
 Of vapour buoyed the crescent-bark, 110  
 And, rapt thro' many a rosy change,  
 The twilight died into the dark.

"A hundred summers! can it be?  
 And whither goest thou, tell me where?"  
 "O seek my father's court with me,  
 For there are greater wonders there."  
 And o'er the hills, and far away  
 Beyond their utmost purple rim,  
 Beyond the night, across the day,  
 Thro' all the world she followed him. 120

*Tennyson*

## ULYSSES

It little profits that an idle king,  
 By this still hearth, among these barren crags,  
 Match'd with an aged wife, I mete and dole  
 Unequal laws unto a savage race,  
 That hoard, and sleep, and feed, and know not me.  
 I cannot rest from travel: I will drink  
 Life to the lees: All times I have enjoy'd  
 Greatly, have suffer'd greatly, both with those  
 That loved me, and alone; on shore, and when  
 Thro' scudding drifts the rainy Hyades 10  
 Vext the dim sea: I am become a name;  
 For always roaming with a hungry heart  
 Much have I seen and known; cities of men

And manners, climates, councils, governments,  
Myself not least, but honour'd of them all;  
And drunk delight of battle with my peers,  
Far on the ringing plains of windy Troy.  
I am a part of all that I have met;  
Yet all experience is an arch wherethro'  
Gleams that untravell'd world whose margin fades 20  
For ever and forever when I move.  
How dull it is to pause, to make an end,  
To rust unburnish'd, not to shine in use!  
As tho' to breathe were life! Life piled on life  
Were all too little, and of one to me  
Little remains: but every hour is saved  
From that eternal silence, something more,  
A bringer of new things; and vile it were  
For some three suns to store and hoard myself  
And this gray spirit yearning in desire 30  
To follow knowledge like a sinking star,  
Beyond the utmost bound of human thought.  
This is my son, mine own Telemachus,  
To whom I leave the sceptre and the isle,—  
Well-loved of me, discerning to fulfil  
This labour, by slow prudence to make mild  
A rugged people, and thro' soft degrees  
Subdue them to the useful and the good.  
Most blameless is he, centred in the sphere  
Of common duties, decent, not to fail 40  
In offices of tenderness, and pay  
Meet adoration to my household gods,  
When I am gone. He works his work, I mine.

There lies the port; the vessel puffs her sail:  
There gloom the dark broad seas. My mariners,  
Souls that have toil'd and wrought, and thought with me—

That ever with a frolic welcome took  
 The thunder and the sunshine, and opposed  
 Free hearts, free foreheads—you and I are old;  
 Old age hath yet his honour and his toil; 50  
 Death closes all: but something ere the end,  
 Some work of noble note, may yet be done,  
 Not unbecoming men that strove with Gods.  
 The lights begin to twinkle from the rocks:  
 The long day wanes: the slow moon climbs: the deep  
 Moans round with many voices. Come, my friends  
 'Tis not too late to seek a newer world.  
 Push off, and sitting well in order smite  
 The sounding furrows; for my purpose holds  
 To sail beyond the sunset, and the baths 60  
 Of all the western stars, until I die.  
 It may be that the gulfs will wash us down:  
 It may be we shall touch the Happy Isles,  
 And see the great Achilles, whom we knew.  
 Tho' much is taken, much abides; and tho'  
 We are not now that strength which in old days  
 Moved earth and heaven; that which we are, we are;  
 One equal temper of heroic hearts,  
 Made weak by time and fate, but strong in will  
 To strive, to seek, to find, and not to yield. 70

*Tennyson*

---

“OF OLD SAT FREEDOM ON  
THE HEIGHTS”

Of old sat Freedom on the heights,  
 The thunders breaking at her feet;  
 Above her shook the starry lights:  
 She heard the torrents meet.



There in her place she did rejoice,  
Self-gathered in her prophet-mind,  
But fragments of her mighty voice  
Came rolling on the wind.

Then stepped she down thro' town and field  
To mingle with the human race,  
And part by part to men revealed  
The fulness of her face—

10

Grave mother of majestic works,  
From her isle-altar gazing down,  
Who, God-like, grasps the triple forks,  
And king-like, wears the crown.

Her open eyes desire the truth,  
The wisdom of a thousand years  
Is in them. May perpetual youth  
Keep dry their light from tears;

20

That her fair form may stand and shine,  
Make bright our days and light our dreams,  
Turning to scorn with lips divine  
The falsehood of extremes!

*Tennyson*

---

“HOME THEY BROUGHT HER  
WARRIOR DEAD”

Home they brought her warrior dead:  
She nor swooned nor uttered cry:  
All her maidens, watching, said,  
“She must weep or she will die.”

Then they praised him, soft and low,  
 Called him worthy to be loved,  
 Truest friend and noblest foe;  
 Yet she neither spoke nor moved.

Stole a maiden from her place,  
 Lightly to the warrior stept, 10  
 Took the face-cloth from the face;  
 Yet she neither moved nor wept.

Rose a nurse of ninety years,  
 Set his child upon her knee—  
 Like summer tempest came her tears—  
 "Sweet my child, I live for thee."

*Tennyson*

### THE LOSS OF THE *BIRKENHEAD*

Right on our flank the crimson sun went down;  
 The deep sea rolled around in dark repose;  
 When, like a wild shriek from some captured town,  
 A cry of women arose.

The stout ship *Birkenhead* lay hard and fast,  
 Caught without hope upon a hidden rock;  
 Her timbers thrilled as nerves, when through them passed  
 The spirit of that shock.

And ever like base cowards, who leave their ranks  
 In danger's hour, before the rush of steel, 10  
 Drifted away, disorderly, the planks  
 From underneath her keel.

So calm the air, so calm and still the flood,  
 That low down in its blue translucent glass  
 We saw the great fierce fish, that thirst for blood  
 Pass slowly, then repass.

They tarried, the waves tarried, for their prey!  
 The sea turned one clear smile! Like things asleep  
 Those dark shapes in the azure silence lay,  
 As quiet as the deep.

20

Then amidst oath, and prayer, and rush, and wreck,  
 Faint screams, faint questions waiting no reply,  
 Our Colonel gave the word, and on the deck  
 Formed us in line to die.

To die!—'twas hard, whilst the sleek ocean glowed  
 Beneath a sky as fair as summer flowers:—  
*All to the boats!* cried one—he was, thank God,  
 No officer of ours.

Our English hearts beat true;—we would not stir:  
 That base appeal we heard, but heeded not:  
 On land, on sea, we had our Colours, sir,  
 To keep without a spot!

30

They shall not say in England that we fought  
 With shameful strength, unhonoured life to seek;  
 Into mean safety, mean deserters, brought  
 By trampling down the weak.

So we made women with their children go,  
 The oars ply back again, and yet again;  
 Whilst, inch by inch, the drowning ship sank low,  
 Still, under steadfast men.

40

—What follows, why recall?—The brave who died,  
 Died without flinching in the bloody surf,  
 They sleep as well beneath that purple tide  
 As others under turf:—

They sleep as well! and, roused from their wild grave,  
 Wearing their wounds like stars, shall rise again,  
 Joint-heirs with Christ, because they bled to save  
 His weak ones, not in vain.

*Sir F. H. Doyle*

## MY LAST DUCHESS

FERRARA

That's my last Duchess painted on the wall,  
 Looking as if she were alive. I call  
 That piece a wonder, now: Fra Pandolf's hands  
 Worked busily a day, and there she stands.  
 Will't please you sit and look at her? I said  
 "Fra Pandolf" by design, for never read  
 Strangers like you that pictured countenance,  
 The depth and passion of its earnest glance,  
 But to myself they turned (since none puts by  
 The curtain I have drawn for you, but I),  
 And seemed as they would ask me, if they durst,  
 How such a glance came there; so, not the first  
 Are you to turn and ask thus. Sir, t'was not  
 Her husband's presence only, called that spot  
 Of joy into the Duchess' cheek; perhaps  
 Fra Pandolf chanced to say, "Her mantle laps  
 Over my lady's wrist too much," or "Paint

Must never hope to reproduce the faint  
Half-flush that dies along her throat": such stuff  
Was courtesy, she thought, and cause enough 20  
For calling up that spot of joy. She had  
A heart—how shall I say?—too soon made glad,  
Too easily impressed; she liked whate'er  
She looked on, and her looks went everywhere.  
Sir, 'twas all one! My favour at her breast,  
The dropping of the daylight in the West,  
The bough of cherries some officious fool  
Broke in the orchard for her, the white mule  
She rode with round the terrace—all and each  
Would draw from her alike the approving speech, 30  
Or blush, at least. She thanked men,—good, but thanked  
Somehow—I know not how—as if she ranked  
My gift of a nine-hundred-years-old name  
With anybody's gift. Who'd stoop to blame  
This sort of trifling? Even had you skill  
In speech—(which I have not)—to make your will  
Quite clear to such an one, and say, "Just this  
Or that in you disgusts me; here you miss,  
Or there exceed the mark"—and if she let  
Herself be lessoned so, nor plainly set 40  
Her wits to yours, forsooth, and made excuse,  
—E'en then would be some stooping; and I choose  
Never to stoop. Oh sir, she smiled, no doubt,  
Whene'er I passed her; but who passed without  
Much the same smile? This grew; I gave commands;  
Then all smiles stopped together. There she stands  
As if alive. Will't please you rise? We'll meet  
The company below, then. I repeat,  
The Count your master's known munificence  
Is ample warrant that no just pretence 50  
Of mine for dowry will be disallowed;

Though his fair daughter's self, as I avowed  
 At starting, is my object. Nay, we'll go  
 Together down, sir. Notice Neptune, though,  
 Taming a sea-horse, thought a rarity,  
 Which Claus of Innsbruck cast in bronze for me!

*R. Browning*

## UP AT A VILLA—DOWN IN THE CITY

AS DISTINGUISHED BY AN ITALIAN PERSON OF QUALITY

Had I but plenty of money, money enough and to spare,  
 The house for me no doubt, were a house in the city-square;  
 Ah, such a life, such a life, as one leads at the window there!

Something to see, by Bacchus, something to hear, at least!  
 There, the whole day long, one's life is a perfect feast;  
 While up at a villa one lives, I maintain it, no more than  
 a beast.

Well now, look at our villa! stuck like the horn of a bull  
 Just on a mountain's edge as bare as the creature's skull,  
 Save a mere shag of a bush with hardly a leaf to pull!  
 —I scratch my own, sometimes, to see if the hair's turned  
 wool. 10

But the city, oh the city—the square with the houses!  
 Why?

They are stone-faced, white as a curd, there's something  
 to take the eye!

Houses in four straight lines, not a single front awry!  
 You watch who crosses and gossips, who saunters, who  
 hurries by;

Green blinds, as a matter of course, to draw when the sun  
 gets high;

And the shops with fanciful signs which are painted properly.

What of a villa? Though winter be over in March by  
rights,  
'Tis May perhaps ere the snow shall have melted well off  
the heights:  
You've the brown ploughed land before, where the oxen  
steam and wheeze,  
And the hills over-smoked behind by the faint gray olive-  
trees.

20

Is it better in May, I ask you? You've summer all at once;  
In a day he leaps complete with a few strong April suns.  
'Mid the sharp short emerald wheat, scarce risen three  
fingers well,  
The wild tulip, at end of its tube, blows out its great red bell  
Like a thin clear bubble of blood, for the children to pick  
and sell.

Is it ever hot in the square? There's a fountain to spout  
and splash!  
In the shade it sings and springs: in the shine such foam-  
bows flash  
On the horses with curling fish-tails, that prance and paddle  
and pash  
Round the lady atop in her conch—fifty gazers do not  
abash,  
Though all that she wears is some weeds round her waist  
in a sort of sash.

30

All the year long at the villa, nothing's to see though you  
linger,  
Except yon cypress that points like death's lean lifted fore-  
finger.



Some think fireflies pretty, when they mix i' the corn and  
mingle,

Or thrud the stinking hemp till the stalks of it seem a-tingle.  
Late August or early September, the stunning cicala is shrill,  
And the bees keep their tiresome whine round the resinous  
firs on the hill.

Enough of the seasons,—I spare you the months of the  
fever and chill.

Ere you open your eyes in the city, the blessed church-bells  
begin:

No sooner the bells leave off than the diligence rattles in:  
You get the pick of the news, and it costs you never a pin. 40  
By and by there's the travelling doctor gives pills, lets blood,  
draws teeth;

Or the Pulcinello-trumpet breaks up the market beneath.  
At the post-office such a scene-picture—the new play,  
piping hot!

And a notice how, only this morning, three liberal thieves  
were shot.

Above it, behold the Archbishop's most fatherly of rebukes,  
And beneath, with his crown and his lion, some little new  
law of the Duke's!

Or a sonnet with flowery marge, to the Reverend Don  
So-and-so,

Who is Dante, Boccaccio, Petrarca, Saint Jerome, and  
Cicero,

“And moreover,” (the sonnet goes rhyming,) “the skirts  
of Saint Paul has reached,

Having preached us those six Lent-lectures more unctuous  
than ever he preached.” 50

Noon strikes,—here sweeps the procession! our Lady borne  
smiling and smart

With a pink gauze gown all spangles, and seven swords  
stuck in her heart!

*Bang-whang-whang* goes the drum, *tootle-te-tootle* the fife;  
No keeping one's haunches still: it's the greatest pleasure  
in life.

But bless you, it's dear—it's dear! fowls, wine, at double  
the rate.

They have clapped a new tax upon salt, and what oil pays  
passing the gate

It's a horror to think of. And so, the villa for me, not  
the city!

Beggars can scarcely be choosers: but still—ah, the pity,  
the pity!

Look, two and two go the priests, then the monks with the  
cowls and sandals,

And the penitents dressed in white shirts a-holding the  
yellow candles; 60

One, he carries a flag up straight, and another a cross with  
handles,

And the Duke's guard brings up the rear, for the better  
prevention of scandals:

*Bang-whang-whang* goes the drum, *tootle-te-tootle* the fife.

Oh, a day in the city-square, there is no such pleasure in life!

*R. Browning*

---

### HERVÉ RIEL

On the sea and at the Hogue, sixteen hundred ninety-  
two,

Did the English fight the French,—woe to France;  
And, the thirty-first of May, helter-skelter through the blue,  
Like a crowd of frightened porpoises a shoal of sharks pursue,

Came crowding ship on ship to St. Malo on the Rance,  
With the English fleet in view.

'Twas the squadron that escaped with the victor in  
full chase;  
First and foremost of the drove, in his great ship,  
Damfreville;

Close on him fled, great and small,  
Twenty-two good ships in all; 10  
And they signalled to the place  
"Help the winners of a race!

Get us guidance, give us harbour, take us quick—or,  
quicker still,  
Here's the English can and will!"

Then the pilots of the place put out brisk and leapt  
on board;

"Why, what hope or chance have ships like these to  
pass?" laughed they:

"Rocks to starboard, rocks to port, all the passage scarred  
and scored,—

Shall the *Formidable* here, with her twelve and eighty guns,  
Think to make the river-mouth by the single narrow  
way,

Trust to enter—where 'tis ticklish for a craft of twenty  
tons, 20

And with flow at full beside?

Now, 'tis slackest ebb of tide.

Reach the mooring? Rather, say,

While rock stands or water runs,  
Not a ship will leave the bay!"

Then was called a council straight.

Brief and bitter the debate:

"Here's the English at our heels; would you have them  
take in tow

All that's left of us the fleet, linked together stern and bow,  
For a prize to Plymouth Sound ?

30

Better run the ships aground!"

(Ended Damfreville his speech.)

Not a minute more to wait,

Let the captains all and each

Shove ashore, then blow up, burn the vessels on the  
beach:

France must undergo her fate.

"Give the word!" But no such word  
Was ever spoke or heard;

For up stood, for out stepped, for in struck amid all  
these

—A Captain ? A Lieutenant ? A Mate—first, second,  
third ?

40

No such man of mark, and meet

With his betters to compete!

But a simple Breton sailor pressed by Tourville for  
the fleet,

A poor coasting-pilot he, Hervé Riel the Croisickese.

And "What mockery or malice have we here ?" cries  
Hervé Riel:

"Are you mad, you Malouins ? Are you cowards,  
fools, or rogues ?

Talk to me of rocks and shoals, me who took the sound-  
ings, tell

On my fingers every bank, every shallow, every swell

'Twixt the offing here and Grève where the river  
disembogues ?

Are you bought by English gold ? Is it love the lying's  
for ?

50

Morn and eve, night and day,  
 Have I piloted your bay,  
 Entered free and anchored fast at the foot of Solidor.

Burn the fleet and ruin France? That were worse  
 than fifty Hogues!

Sirs, they know I speak the truth! Sirs, believe me  
 there's a way!

Only let me lead the line,  
 Have the biggest ship to steer,  
 Get this *Formidable* clear,  
 Make the others follow mine,  
 And I lead them most and least, by a passage I know well, 60  
 Right to Solidor past Grève,  
 And there lay them safe and sound;  
 And if one ship misbehave,—  
 —Keel so much as grate the ground,  
 Why, I've nothing but my life,—here's my head!" cried  
 Hervé Riel.

Not a minute more to wait,  
 "Steer us in then, small and great!  
 Take the helm, lead the line, save the squadron!"  
 cried its chief.

Captains, give the sailor place!  
 He is Admiral, in brief. 70  
 Still the north wind, by God's grace!  
 See the noble fellow's face  
 As the big ship, with a bound,  
 Clears the entry like a hound,  
 Keeps the passage, as its inch of way were the wide seas  
 profound!  
 See, safe thro' shoal and rock,  
 How they follow in a flock,

Not a ship that misbehaves, not a keel that grates the  
ground,

Not a spar that comes to grief!

The peril, see, is past.

80

All are harboured to the last,

And just as Hervé Riel hollas "Anchor!"—sure as fate,

Up the English come,—too late!

So the storm subsides to calm:

They see the green trees wave,

On the heights o'erlooking Grève.

Hearts that bled are stanch'd with balm,

"Just our rapture to enhance,

Let the English rake the bay,

Gnash their teeth and glare askance

90

As they cannonade away!"

'Neath rampired Solidor pleasant riding on the Rance!

Now hope succeeds despair on each captain's countenance!

Out burst all with one accord,

"This is Paradise for Hell!

Let France, let France's King

Thank the man that did the thing!"

What a shout, and all one word,

"Hervé Riel!"

As he stepped in front once more,

100

Not a symptom of surprise

In the frank blue Breton eyes,

Just the same man as before.

Then said Damfreville, "My friend,

I must speak out at the end,

Though I find the speaking hard.

Praise is deeper than the lips.

You have saved the King his ships,

You must name your own reward.  
 'Faith our sun was near eclipse! 110  
 Demand whate'er you will,  
 France remains your debtor still.  
 Ask to heart's content and have! or my name's not  
 Damfreville."

Then a beam of fun outbroke  
 On the bearded mouth that spoke,  
 As the honest heart laughed through  
 Those frank eyes of Breton blue:  
 "Since I needs must say my say,  
 Since on board the duty's done,  
 And from Malo Roads to Croisic Point, what is it  
 but a run?— 120  
 Since 'tis ask and have I may—  
 Since the others go ashore—  
 Come! A good whole holiday!  
 Leave to go and see my wife, whom I call the Belle  
 Aurore!"  
 That he asked and that he got,—nothing more.

Name and deed alike are lost:  
 Not a pillar nor a post  
 In his Croisic keeps alive the feat as it befell;  
 Not a head in white or black  
 On a single fishing-smack, 130  
 In memory of the man but for whom had gone to wrack  
 All that France saved from the fight whence England  
 bore the bell:

Go to Paris: rank on rank  
 Search the heroes flung pell-mell  
 On the Louvre, face and flank!



You shall look long enough ere you come to Hervé Riel.  
 So, for better and for worse,  
 Hervé Riel, accept my verse!  
 In my verse, Hervé Riel, do thou once more  
 Save the squadron, honour France, love thy wife the Belle  
 Aurore!

140

R. Browning

## TO MY GRANDMOTHER

This relative of mine  
 Was she seventy and nine  
     When she died ?  
 By the canvas may be seen  
 How she looked at seventeen,  
     As a bride.

Beneath a summer tree  
 As she sits, her reverie  
     Has a charm;  
 Her ringlets are in taste,—  
 What an arm! and what a waist  
     For an arm!

10

In bridal coronet,  
 Lace, ribbons, and *coquette*  
     *Falbala*;  
 Were Romney's limning true,  
 What a lucky dog were you,  
     Grandpapa!

Her lips are sweet as love,—  
 They are parting! Do they move ?  
     Are they dumb ?—

20

Her eyes are blue, and beam  
Beseechingly, and seem  
    To say, "Come."

What funny fancy slips  
From atween these cherry lips?  
    Whisper me,  
Sweet deity in paint,  
What canon says I mayn't  
    Marry thee ?

30

That good-for-nothing Time  
Has a confidence sublime!  
    When I first  
Saw this lady, in my youth,  
Her winters had, forsooth,  
    Done their worst.

Her locks (as white as snow)  
Once shamed the swarthy crow;  
    By and by  
That fowl's avenging sprite  
Set his cloven foot for spite  
    In her eye.

40

Her rounded form was lean,  
And her silk was bombazine:—  
    Well I wot,  
With her needles would she sit,  
And for hours would she knit,—  
    Would she not ?

Ah, perishable clay!  
Her charms had dropped away  
    One by one.

50

But if she heaved a sigh  
 With a burthen, it was "Thy  
     Will be done."

In travail, as in tears,  
 With the fardel of her years  
     Overprest,—  
 In mercy was she borne  
 Where the weary ones and worn  
     Are at rest.

60

I'm fain to meet you there,—  
 If as witching as you were,  
     Grandmamma!  
 This nether world agrees  
 That the better it must please  
     Grandpapa.

*F. Locker-Lampson*

By permission of Macmillan & Company,  
 Limited, London.

---

### THE FORSAKEN MERMAN

Come, dear children, let us away;  
 Down and away below,  
 Now my brothers call from the bay;  
 Now the great winds shoreward blow;  
 Now the salt tides seaward flow;  
 Now the wild white horses play,  
 Champ and chafe and toss in the spray.  
 Children dear, let us away.  
 This way, this way!

Call her once before you go.  
 Call once yet.  
 In a voice that she will know:

10

“Margaret! Margaret!”

Children’s voices should be dear

(Call once more) to a mother’s ear:

Children’s voices, wild with pain.

Surely she will come again.

Call her once and come away.

This way, this way!

“Mother dear, we cannot stay.”

20

The wild white horses foam and fret.

Margaret! Margaret!

Come, dear children, come away down.

Call no more.

One last look at the white-walled town,

And the little gray church on the windy shore.

Then come down.

She will not come though you call all day.

Come away, come away.

Children dear, was it yesterday

30

We heard the sweet bells over the bay ?

In the caverns where we lay,

Through the surf and through the swell,

The far-off sound of a silver bell ?

Sand-strewn caverns, cool and deep,

Where the winds are all asleep;

Where the spent lights quiver and gleam;

Where the salt weed sways in the stream;

Where the sea-beasts, ranged all round,

Feed in the ooze of their pasture-ground;

40

Where the sea-snakes coil and twine,

Dry their mail, and bask in the brine;

Where great whales come sailing by,

Sail and sail, with unshut eye,

Round the world for ever and aye ?  
 When did music come this way ?  
 Children dear, was it yesterday ?

Children dear, was it yesterday  
 (Call yet once) that she went away ?  
 Once she sate with you and me,  
 On a red gold throne in the heart of the sea,  
 And the youngest sate on her knee.  
 She combed its bright hair, and she tended it well,  
 When down swung the sound of the far-off bell.  
 She sighed, she looked up through the clear green sea.  
 She said, "I must go, for my kinsfolk pray  
 In the little gray church on the shore to-day.  
 'Twill be Easter-time in the world—ah me!  
 And I lose my poor soul, Merman, here with thee."  
 I said, "Go up, dear heart through the waves.  
 Say thy prayer, and come back to the kind sea-caves."  
 She smiled, she went up through the surf in the bay.  
 Children dear, was it yesterday ?

50

60

Children dear, were we long alone ?  
 The sea grows stormy, the little ones moan.  
 "Long prayers," I said, "in the world they say.  
 Come," I said, and we rose through the surf in the bay.  
 We went up the beach, by the sandy down  
 Where the sea-stocks bloom, to the white-walled town.  
 Through the narrow paved streets, where all was still,  
 To the little gray church on the windy hill.  
 From the church came a murmur of folks at their prayers,  
 But we stood without in the cold blowing airs.  
 We climbed on the graves, on the stones worn with rains,  
 And we gazed up the aisle through the small leaded panes.  
 She sate by the pillar; we saw her clear:  
 "Margaret, hist! come quick, we are here.

70

Dear heart," I said, "we are long alone.  
The sea grows stormy, the little ones moan."

But, ah! she gave me never a look, 80  
For her eyes were sealed to the holy book.  
Loud prays the priest; shut stands the door.  
Come away, children, call no more.  
Come away, come down, call no more.

Down, down, down;  
Down to the depths of the sea.  
She sits at her wheel in the humming town,  
Singing most joyfully.  
Hark what she sings: "O joy, O joy,  
For the humming street, and the child with its toy! 90  
For the priest, and the bell, and the holy well:  
For the wheel where I spun,  
And the blessèd light of the sun!"  
And so she sings her fill,  
Singing most joyfully,  
Till the shuttle falls from her hand,  
And the whizzing wheel stands still.  
She steals to the window, and looks at the sand;  
And over the sand at the sea;  
And her eyes are set in a stare; 100  
And anon there drops a sigh,  
And anon there drops a tear,  
From a sorrow-clouded eye,  
And a heart sorrow-laden,  
A long, long sigh  
For the cold strange eyes of a little Mermaiden,  
And the gleam of her golden hair.

Come away, away, children!  
Come children, come down!  
The hoarse wind blows colder; 110

Lights shine in the town.  
She will start from her slumber  
When gusts shake the door;  
She will hear the winds howling,  
Will hear the waves roar.  
We shall see, while above us  
The waves roar and whirl,  
A ceiling of amber,  
A pavement of pearl.  
Singing, "Here came a mortal,  
But faithless was she:  
And alone dwell for ever  
The kings of the sea."

120

But, children, at midnight,  
When soft the winds blow;  
When clear falls the moonlight;  
When spring-tides are low:  
When sweet airs come seaward  
From heaths starred with broom;  
And high rocks throw mildly  
On the blanched sands a gloom:  
Up the still, glistening beaches,  
Up the creeks we will hie;  
Over banks of bright seaweed  
The ebb-tide leaves dry.  
We will gaze, from the sand-hills,  
At the white, sleeping town;  
At the church on the hill-side—  
And then come back down.  
Singing, "There dwells a loved one,  
But cruel is she.  
She left lonely for ever  
The kings of the sea."

130

140

*Matthew Arnold*

## REQUIESCAT

Strew on her roses, roses,  
 And never a spray of yew.  
 In quiet she reposes:  
 Ah! would that I did too!

Her mirth the world required:  
 She bathed it in smiles of glee.  
 But her heart was tired, tired,  
 And now they let her be.

Her life was turning, turning,  
 In mazes of heat and sound. 10  
 But for peace her soul was yearning,  
 And now peace laps her round.

Her cabined, ample Spirit,  
 It fluttered and failed for breath.  
 To-night it doth inherit  
 The vasty hall of Death.

*Matthew Arnold*

## IMMORTALITY

Foiled by our fellow-men, depressed, outworn,  
 We leave the brutal world to take its way,  
 And, *Patience! in another life*, we say,  
*The world shall be thrust down, and we up-borne.*

And will not, then, the immortal armies scorn  
 The world's poor, routed leavings? or will they,  
 Who failed under the heat of this life's day,  
 Support the fervours of the heavenly morn?



No, no! the energy of life may be  
Kept on after the grave, but not begun; 10  
And he who flagged not in the earthly strife,  
From strength to strength advancing—only he,  
His soul well-knit, and all his battles won,  
Mounts, and that hardly, to eternal life.

*Matthew Arnold*

---

### MIMNERMUS IN CHURCH

You promise heavens free from strife,  
Pure truth, and perfect change of will;  
But sweet, sweet is this human life,  
So sweet, I fain would breathe it still;  
Your chilly stars I can forgo,  
This warm kind world is all I know.

You say there is no substance here,  
One great reality above;  
Back from that void I shrink in fear,  
And child-like hide myself in love; 10  
Show me what angels feel. Till then,  
I cling, a mere weak man, to men.

You bid me lift my mean desires  
From faltering lips and fitful veins  
To sexless souls, ideal quires,  
Unwearied voices, wordless strains:  
My mind with fonder welcome owns  
One dear dead friend's remember'd tones.

Forsooth the present we must give  
 To that which cannot pass away; 20  
 All beauteous things for which we live  
 By laws of time and space decay.  
 But oh, the very reason why  
 I clasp them, is because they die.

*William Cory*

From *Ionica*. By permission of George  
 Allen and Unwin, Ltd., London.

## THE SNOW

It sifts from leaden sieves,  
 It powders all the wood,  
 It fills with alabaster wool  
 The wrinkles of the road.

It makes an even face  
 Of mountain and of plain,—  
 Unbroken forehead from the east  
 Unto the east again.

It reaches to the fence,  
 It wraps it, rail by rail, 10  
 Till it is lost in fleeces;  
 It flings a crystal veil

On stump and stack and stem,—  
 The summer's empty room,  
 Acres of seams where harvests were,  
 Recordless, but for them.

It ruffles wrists of posts,  
 As ankles of a queen,—  
 Then stills its artisans like ghosts,  
 Denying they have been. 20

*Emily Dickinson*

From the *Poems of Emily Dickinson*, Centenary edition.  
 Reprinted by permission of Little, Brown & Company

## THE RAILWAY TRAIN

I like to see it lap the miles,  
And lick the valleys up,  
And stop to feed itself at tanks;  
And then, prodigious, step

Around a pile of mountains,  
And, supercilious, peer  
In shanties by the sides of roads;  
And then a quarry pare

To fit its sides, and crawl between,  
Complaining all the while  
In horrid, hooting stanza;  
Then chase itself downhill

10

And neigh like Boanerges;  
Then, punctual as a star,  
Stop—docile and omnipotent—  
At its own stable door.

*Emily Dickinson*

From the Poems of Emily Dickinson, Centenary edition.  
Reprinted by permission of Little, Brown & Company

## RIDING TOGETHER

For many, many days together  
The wind blew steady from the East;  
For many days hot grew the weather,  
About the time of Our Lady's Feast.

For many days we rode together,  
Yet met we neither friend nor foe;  
Hotter and clearer grew the weather,  
Steadily did the East wind blow.

We saw the trees in the hot, bright weather,  
     Clear-cut, with shadows very black, 10  
 As freely we rode on together  
     With helms unlaced and bridles slack.

And often as we rode together,  
     We, looking down the green-banked stream,  
 Saw flowers in the sunny weather,  
     And saw the bubble-making bream.

And in the night lay down together,  
     And hung above our heads the rood,  
 Or watched night-long in the dewy weather,  
     The while the moon did watch the wood. 20

Our spears stood bright and thick together,  
     Straight out the banners streamed behind,  
 As we galloped on in the sunny weather,  
     With faces turned towards the wind.

Down sank our threescore spears together,  
     As thick we saw the pagans ride;  
 His eager face in the clear fresh weather,  
     Shone out that last time by my side.

Up the sweep of the bridge we dashed together,  
     It rocked to the crash of the meeting spears, 30  
 Down rained the buds of the dear spring weather,  
     The elm-tree flowers fell like tears.

There, as we rolled and writhed together,  
     I threw my arms above my head,  
 For close by my side in the lovely weather,  
     I saw him reel and fall back dead.

I and the slayer met together,  
He waited the death-stroke there in his place,  
With thoughts of death, in the lovely weather,  
Gapingly mazed at my maddened face.

40

Madly I fought as we fought together;  
In vain: the little Christian band  
The pagans drowned, as in stormy weather,  
The river drowns low-lying land.

They bound my blood-stained hands together,  
They bound his corpse to nod by my side;  
Then on we rode, in the bright March weather,  
With clash of cymbals did we ride.

We ride no more, no more together;  
My prison-bars are thick and strong,  
I take no heed of any weather,  
The sweet Saints grant I live not long.

50

*William Morris*

---

## INTRODUCTORY STANZAS

### *To THE EARTHLY PARADISE*

Of Heaven or Hell I have no power to sing,  
I cannot ease the burden of your fears,  
Or make quick-coming death a little thing,  
Or bring again the pleasure of past years,  
Nor for my words shall ye forget your tears,  
Or hope again for aught that I can say,  
The idle singer of an empty day.

But rather, when aweary of your mirth,  
From full hearts still unsatisfied ye sigh,  
And, feeling kindly unto all the earth, 10  
Grudge every minute as it passes by,  
Made the more mindful that the sweet days die—  
—Remember me a little then I pray,  
The idle singer of an empty day.

The heavy trouble, the bewildering care  
That weighs us down who live and earn our bread,  
These idle verses have no power to bear;  
So let me sing of names remembered,  
Because they, living not, can ne'er be dead,  
Or long time take their memory quite away 20  
From us poor singers of an empty day.

*William Morris*

---

### “WHEN BURBADGE PLAYED”

To L.B.

When Burbadge played, the stage was bare  
Of fount and temple, tower and stair;  
Two backwords eked a battle out,  
Two supers made a rabble-rout,  
The Throne of Denmark was a chair!

And yet, no less, the audience there  
Thrilled through all changes of Despair,  
Hope, Anger, Fear, Delight, and Doubt,  
When Burbadge played!

This is the Actor's gift,—to share  
 All moods, all passions, nor to care  
     One whit for scene, so he without  
     Can lead men's minds the roundabout  
 Stirred as of old those hearers were,  
     When Burbadge played!

10

*Austin Dobson*

By permission of Mr. A. T. A. Dobson  
 and of The Oxford University Press,  
 London

### “IN AFTER DAYS”

In after days when grasses high  
 O'er-top the stone where I shall lie,  
     Though ill or well the world adjust  
     My slender claim to honoured dust,  
 I shall not question nor reply.

I shall not see the morning sky;  
 I shall not hear the night-wind sigh;  
     I shall be mute, as all men must,  
     In after days.

But yet, now living, fain were I  
 That some one then should testify,  
     Saying—“He held his pen in trust  
     To Art, not serving shame or lust.”  
 Will none ?—Then let my memory die  
     In after days!

10

*Austin Dobson*

By permission of Mr. A. T. A. Dobson  
 and of The Oxford University Press,  
 London

## A MACHINE HAND

My little milliner has slipped  
 The doctors with their drugs and ways:  
 Her years were only twenty-two,  
 Though long enough her working-days.

At eight she went, through wet or snow,  
 Nor dallied for the sun to shine;  
 And walked an hour to work, and home  
 Content if she was in by nine.

She had a little gloomy room,  
 Up stair on stair, within the roof; 10  
 Where hung her pictures on the wall,  
 Wherever it was weather-proof.

She held her head erect and proud,  
 Nor asked of man or woman aid;  
 And struggled, till the last; and died  
 But of the parish pit afraid.

Jennie, lie still! The hair you loved  
 You wraps, unclipped, if you but knew!  
 We by a quiet graveyard wall,  
 For love and pity, buried you! 20

*T. Ashe*

By permission of G. Bell & Sons, Ltd.,  
 London.

## THE VAGABOND

Give to me the life I love,  
 Let the lave go by me,  
 Give the jolly heaven above  
 And the byway nigh me.



Bed in the bush with stars to see.  
 Bread I dip in the river—  
 There's the life for a man like me,  
 There's the life for ever.

Let the blow fall soon or late,  
 Let what will be o'er me; 10  
 Give the face of earth around  
 And the road before me.  
 Wealth I seek not, hope nor love,  
 Nor a friend to know me;  
 All I seek, the heaven above  
 And the road below me.

Or let autumn fall on me  
 Where afield I linger, •  
 Silencing the bird on tree,  
 Biting the blue finger. 20  
 White as meal the frosty field—  
 Warm the fireside haven—  
 Not to autumn will I yield,  
 Not to winter even!

Let the blow fall soon or late,  
 Let what will be o'er me;  
 Give the face of earth around,  
 And the road before me.  
 Wealth I ask not, hope nor love,  
 Nor a friend to know me; 30  
 All I ask, the heaven above  
 And the road below me.

*R. L. Stevenson*

By permission of Chatto & Windus,  
 London.

## TWENTIETH CENTURY POETRY

### GREAT THINGS

Sweet cyder is a great thing,  
A great thing to me,  
Spinning down to Weymouth town  
By Ridgway thirstily,  
And maid and mistress summoning  
Who tend the hostelry:  
O cyder is a great thing,  
A great thing to me!

The dance is a great thing,  
A great thing to me, 10  
With candles lit and partners fit  
For night-long revelry;  
And going home when day-dawning  
Peeps pale upon the lea:  
O dancing is a great thing,  
A great thing to me!

Love is, yea, a great thing,  
A great thing to me,  
When, having drawn across the lawn  
In darkness silently, 20  
A figure flits like one a-wing  
Out from the nearest tree:  
O love is, yes, a great thing,  
A great thing to me!

Will these be always great things,  
 Great things to me ? . . .  
 Let it befall that One will call,  
 "Soul, I have need of thee";  
 What then ? Joy-jaunts, impassioned flings,  
 Love, and its ecstasy,  
 Will always have been great things,  
 Great things to me!

30

*Thomas Hardy*

By permission of Macmillan & Company,  
 Limited, London.

## IN THE SERVANTS' QUARTERS

"Man, you too, aren't you, one of these rough followers of  
 the criminal ?

All hanging hereabout to gather how he's going to bear  
 Examination in the hall." She flung disdainful glances on  
 The shabby figure standing at the fire with others there,  
 Who warmed them by its flare.

"No indeed, my skipping maiden: I know nothing of the  
 trial here,

Or criminal, if so he be.—I chanced to come this way,  
 And the fire shone out into the dawn, and morning airs are  
 cold now;

I, too, was drawn in part by charms I see before me play,  
 That I see not every day."

10

"Ha, ha!" then laughed the constables who also stood to  
 warm themselves,

The while another maiden scrutinized his features hard

As the blaze threw into contrast every line and knot that  
 wrinkled them,  
 Exclaiming, "Why, last night when he was brought in by  
 the guard,  
 You were with him in the yard!"

"Nay, nay, you teasing wench, I say! You know you speak  
 mistakenly.

Cannot a tired pedestrian who has legged it long and far  
 Here on his way from northern parts, engrossed in humble  
 marketings,  
 Come in and rest awhile, although judicial doings are  
 Afoot by morning star?" 20

"O, come, come!" laughed the constables. "Why, man,  
 you speak the dialect  
 He uses in his answers; you can hear him up the stairs.  
 So own it. We sha'n't hurt ye. There he's speaking now!  
 His syllables  
 Are those you sound yourself when you are talking unawares,  
 As this pretty girl declares."

"And you shudder when his chain clinks!" she rejoined.  
 "O yes, I noticed it.  
 And you winced, too, when those cuffs they gave him echoed  
 to us here.  
 They'll soon be coming down, and you may then have to  
 defend yourself  
 Unless you hold your tongue, or go away and keep you  
 clear  
 When he's led to judgment near!" 30

"No! I'll be damned in hell if I know anything about the  
man!

No single thing about him more than everybody knows!  
Must not I even warm my hands but I am charged with  
blasphemies?"

—His face convulses as the morning cock that moment crows,  
And he droops, and turns, and goes.

*Thomas Hardy*

From Collected Works of Thomas Hardy. By  
permission of the executors and The Mac-  
millan Company of London and Toronto.

## IN TIME OF "THE BREAKING OF NATIONS"

Jer. LI, 20

### I

Only a man harrowing clods  
In a slow silent walk  
With an old horse that stumbles and nods  
Half asleep as they stalk.

### II

Only thin smoke without flame  
From the heaps of couch-grass;  
Yet this will go onward the same  
Though Dynasties pass.

### III

Yonder a maid and her wight  
Come whispering by:  
War's annals will cloud into night  
Ere their story die.

10

*Thomas Hardy (1915)*

From Collected Works of Thomas Hardy. By  
permission of the executors and The Mac-  
millan Company of London and Toronto.

## LONDON SNOW

When men were all asleep the snow came flying,  
     In large white flakes falling on the city brown,  
 Stealthily and perpetually settling and loosely lying,  
     Hushing the latest traffic of the drowsy town;  
 Deadening, muffling, stifling its murmurs failing;  
     Lazily and incessantly floating down and down:  
 Silently sifting, and veiling road, roof, and railing;  
     Hiding difference, making unevenness even,  
 Into angles and crevices softly drifting and sailing.  
     All night it fell, and when full inches seven 10  
 It lay in the depths of its uncompacted lightness,  
     The clouds blew off from a high and frosty heaven;  
 And all woke earlier for the unaccustomed brightness  
     Of the winter dawning, the strange unheavenly glare:  
 The eye marvelled—marvelled at the dazzling whiteness;  
     The ear harkened to the stillness of the solemn air;  
 No sound of wheel rumbling nor of foot falling,  
     And the busy morning cries came thin and spare.  
 Then boys I heard, as they went to school, calling,  
     They gathered up the crystal manna to freeze 20  
 Their tongues with tasting, their hands with snowballing;  
     Or rioted in a drift, plunging up to the knees;  
 Or peering up from under the white-mossed wonder,  
     “O look at the trees!” they cried, “Look at the trees!”  
 With lessened load a few carts creak and blunder,  
     Following along the white deserted way,  
 A country company long dispersed asunder:  
     When now already the sun, in pale display  
 Standing by Paul’s high dome, spread forth below  
     His sparkling beams, and awoke the stir of the day. 30  
 For now doors open, and war is waged with the snow;  
     And trains of sombre men, past tale of number,

Tread long brown paths, as toward their toil they go:  
 But even for them awhile no cares encumber  
 Their minds diverted; the daily word is spoken,  
 The daily thoughts of labour and sorrow slumber  
 At the sight of the beauty that greets them, for the  
 charm they have broken.

*Robert Bridges*

By permission of the Author

### LES SILHOUETTES

The sea is flecked with bars of gray,  
 The dull dead wind is out of tune,  
 And like a withered leaf the moon  
 Is blown across the stormy bay.

Etched clear upon the pallid sand  
 Lies the black boat: a sailor boy  
 Clambers aboard in careless joy  
 With laughing face and gleaming hand.

And overhead the curlews cry,  
 Where through the dusky upland grass      10  
 The young brown-throated reapers pass,  
 Like silhouettes against the sky.

*Oscar Wilde*

From Poems. By permission of Messrs.  
 Methuen & Co., Ltd., London

### REQUIESCAT

Tread lightly, she is near  
 Under the snow,  
 Speak gently, she can hear  
 The daisies grow.

All her bright golden hair  
Tarnished with rust,  
She that was young and fair  
Fallen to dust.

Lily-like, white as snow,  
She hardly knew  
She was a woman, so  
Sweetly she grew. 10

Coffin-board, heavy stone  
Lie on her breast,  
I vex my heart alone,  
She is at rest.

Peace, Peace, she cannot hear  
Lyre or sonnet,  
All my life's buried here,  
Heap earth upon it. 20

*Oscar Wilde*

From Poems. By permission of Messrs  
Methuen & Co., Ltd., London

---

## A CINQUE PORT

Below the down the stranded town  
What may betide forlornly waits,  
With memories of smoky skies  
When Gallic navies crossed the straits;  
When waves with fire and blood grew bright,  
And cannon thundered through the night.



With swinging stride the rhythmic tide  
 Bore to the harbour barque and sloop;  
 Across the bar the ship of war,  
 In castled stern and lanterned poop, 10  
 Came up with conquests on her lee,  
 The stately mistress of the sea.

Where argosies have wooed the breeze,  
 The simple sheep are feeding now;  
 And near and far across the bar  
 The ploughman whistles at the plough;  
 Where once the long waves washed the shore,  
 Larks from their lowly lodgings soar.

Below the down the stranded town  
 Hears far away the rollers beat; 20  
 About the wall the seabirds call;  
 The salt wind murmurs through the street;  
 Forlorn the sea's forsaken bride  
 Awaits the end that shall betide.

*John Davidson*

By permission of John Lane, The Bodley  
 Head, Ltd., London

### "FUZZY-WUZZY"

(SOUDAN EXPEDITIONARY FORCE)

We've fought with many men acrost the seas,  
 An' some of 'em was brave an' some was not:  
 The Paythan an' the Zulu an' Burmese;  
 But the Fuzzy was the finest o' the lot.  
 We never got a ha'porth's change of 'im:  
 'E squatted in the scrub an' 'ocked our 'orses,  
 'E cut our sentries up at *Suakim*,  
 An' he played the cat an' banjo with our forces.

So 'ere's *to* you, Fuzzy-Wuzzy, at your 'ome in  
 the Soudan;  
 You're a pore benighted 'eathen but a first-class  
 fightin' man; 10  
 We gives you your certificate, an' if you want  
 it signed  
 We'll come an' 'ave a romp with you whenever  
 you're inclined.

We took our chanst among the Kyber 'ills,  
 The Boers knocked us silly at a mile,  
 The Burman gave us Irriwaddy chills,  
 An' a Zulu *impi* dished us up in style:  
 But all we ever got from such as they  
 Was pop to what the Fuzzy made us swaller;  
 We 'eld our bloomin' own, the papers say,  
 But man for man the Fuzzy knocked us 'oller. 20

Then 'ere's *to* you, Fuzzy-Wuzzy, an' the missis  
 an' the kid;  
 Our orders was to break you, an' of course we  
 went an' did.  
 We sloshed you with Martinis, an' it wasn't  
 'ardly fair;  
 But for all the odds agin' you, Fuzzy-Wuz, you  
 broke the square.

'E 'asn't got no papers of 'is own,  
 'E 'asn't got no medals nor rewards,  
 So we must certify the skill 'e's shown  
 In usin' of 'is long two-'anded swords:  
 When 'e's 'oppin' in an' out among the bush  
 With 'is coffin-'eaded shield an' shovel-spear, 30  
 An 'appy day with Fuzzy on the rush  
 Will last an 'ealthy Tommy for a year.

So 'ere's *to* you, Fuzzy-Wuzzy, an' your friends  
 which are no more,  
 If we hadn't lost some messmates we would 'elp  
 you 'to deplore;  
 But give an' take's the gospel, an' we'll call the  
 bargain fair,  
 For if you 'ave lost more than us, you crumpled  
 up the square!

'E rushes at the smoke when we let drive,  
 An', before we know, 'e's 'ackin' at our 'ead;  
 'E's all 'ot sand an' ginger when alive,  
 An' 'e's generally shammin' when 'e's dead. 40  
 'E's a daisy, 'e's a ducky, 'e's a lamb!  
 'E's a injia-rubber idiot on the spree,  
 'E's the only thing that doesn't give a damn  
 For a Regiment o' British Infantré!

So 'ere's *to* you, Fuzzy-Wuzzy, at your 'ome  
 in the Soudan;  
 You're a pore benighted 'eathen but a first-class  
 fightin' man;  
 An' 'ere's *to* you, Fuzzy-Wuzzy, with your  
 'ayrick 'ead of 'air—  
 You big black boundin' beggar—for you broke  
 a British square!

*Kipling*

From the *Years Between*. By permission  
 of the Author and of Methuen & Co.,  
 Ltd., London

## INHERITANCE

As flow the rivers to the sea  
 Adown from rocky hill or plain,  
 A thousand ages toiled for thee  
 And gave thee harvest of their gain;  
 And weary myriads of yore  
 Dug out for thee earth's buried ore.

The shadowy toilers for thee fought  
 In chaos of primeval day  
 Blind battles with they knew not what;  
 And each before he passed away 10  
 Gave clear articulate cries of woe:  
 Your pain is theirs of long age.

And all the old heart sweetness sung,  
 The joyous life of man and maid  
 In forests when the earth was young,  
 In rumours round your childhood strayed:  
 The careless sweetness of your mind  
 Comes from the buried years behind.

And not alone unto your birth  
 Their gifts the weeping ages bore, 20  
 The old descents of God on earth  
 Have dowered thee with celestial lore:  
 So, wise, and filled with sad and gay  
 You pass unto the further day.

"A. E."

By permission of Macmillan & Company,  
 Limited, London

## MOIRA'S KEENING

O mountains of Erin,  
 Your beauty is fled;  
 Beyond you, in Flanders,  
 My darling lies dead.

Through the dunes and the grasses  
 Bespattered with blood,  
 They bore him; and round him,  
 Bareheaded, they stood.

While the chaplain in khaki  
 Was reading a prayer,  
 And the wind for his keening  
 Was moaning an air.

10

O son of Gray Connaught,  
 No more shall we stand  
 By the dark lough at evening,  
 My hand in your hand.

And talk of a houseen  
 To hold you and me,  
 The scent of the heather,  
 The gorse on the lea.

20

Yet, bridegroom of mine,  
 You are waiting afar,  
 Past the peak and the blueness,  
 The shine of yon star,

Where Mary the Mother  
 Is bending her head,  
 And you sleep at her crooning,  
 O boy of mine! dead.

*Norreys Jephson O'Connor*

By permission of the Author

## A GIRL'S SONG

The Meuse and Marne have little waves;  
The slender poplars o'er them lean.  
One day they will forget the graves  
That give the grass its living green.

Some brown French girl the rose will wear  
That springs above his comely head;  
Will twine it in her russet hair,  
Nor wonder why it is so red.

His blood is in the rose's veins,  
His hair is in the yellow corn. 10  
My grief is in the weeping rains  
And in the keening wind forlorn.

Flow softly, softly, Marne and Meuse;  
Tread lightly, all ye browsing sheep;  
Fall tenderly, O silver dews,  
For here my dear Love lies asleep.

The earth is on his sealèd eyes,  
The beauty marred that was my pride;  
Would I were lying where he lies,  
And sleeping sweetly by his side! 20

The Spring will come by Meuse and Marne,  
The birds be blithesome in the tree.  
I heap the stones to make his cairn  
Where many sleep as sound as he.

*Katharine Tynan*

## THE GREEN TENT

Summer has spread a cool, green tent  
 Upon the bare poles of this tree;  
 Where 'tis a joy to sit all day,  
 And hear the small birds' melody;  
 To see the sheep stand bolt upright,  
 Nibbling at grass almost their height.

And much I marvel now how men  
 Can waste their fleeting days in greed;  
 That one man should desire more gold  
 Than twenty men should truly need;  
 For is not this green tent more sweet  
 Than any chamber of the great ?

10

This tent, at which I spend my day,  
 Was made at Nature's cost, not mine;  
 And when night comes, and I must sleep,  
 No matter if my room be fine  
 Or common, for Content and Health  
 Can sleep without the power of Wealth.

*W. H. Davies*

From Farewell to Poetry. By permission  
 of the Author and of Jonathan Cape,  
 London

## EVE

Eve, with her basket, was  
 Deep in the bells and grass,  
 Wading in bells and grass  
 Up to her knees,  
 Picking a dish of sweet  
 Berries and plums to eat,  
 Down in the bells and grass  
 Under the trees.

Mute as a mouse in a  
Corner the cobra lay, 10  
Curled round a bough of the  
Cinnamon tall . . . . .  
Now to get even and  
Humble proud heaven and  
Now was the moment or  
Never at all.

“Eva!” Each syllable  
Light as a flower fell,  
“Eva!” he whispered the  
Wondering maid, 20  
Soft as a bubble sung  
Out of a linnet’s lung,  
Soft and most silvery  
“Eva!” he said.

Picture that orchard sprite,  
Eve, with her body white,  
Supple and smooth to her  
Slim finger tips,  
Wondering, listening,  
Eve with a berry 30  
Half-way to her lips.

Oh had our simple Eve  
Seen through the make-believe!  
Had she but known the  
Pretender he was!  
Out of the boughs he came  
Whispering still her name  
Tumbling in twenty rings  
Into the grass.



Here was the strangest pair  
In the world anywhere;  
Eve in the bells and grass  
Kneeling, and he  
Telling his story low . . .  
Singing birds saw them go  
Down the dark path to  
The Blasphemous Tree.

40

Oh what a clatter when  
Titmouse and Jenny Wren  
Saw him successful and  
Taking his leave!  
How the birds rated him,  
How they all hated him!  
How they all pitied  
Poor motherless Eve!

50

Picture her crying  
Outside in the lane,  
Eve, with no dish of sweet  
Berries and plums to eat,  
Haunting the gate of the  
Orchard in vain. . . .  
Picture the lewd delight  
Under the hill to-night—  
“Eva!” the toast goes round,  
“Eva!” again.

60

*Ralph Hodgson*

By permission of Macmillan & Company,  
Limited, London

## THE DONKEY

When fishes flew and forests walked  
 And figs grew upon thorn,  
 Some moment when the moon was blood  
 Then surely I was born;

With monstrous head and sickening cry  
 And ears like errant wings,  
 The devil's walking parody  
 Of all four-footed things.

The tattered outlaw of the earth,  
 Of ancient crooked will; 10  
 Starve, scourge, deride me: I am dumb,  
 I keep my secret still.

Fools! For I also had my hour;  
 One far fierce hour and sweet:  
 There was a shout about my ears,  
 And palms before my feet.

*G. K. Chesterton*

By permission of Burns Oates & Wash-  
 bourne, Ltd., London

## CUTTIN' RUSHES

Oh, maybe it was yesterday, or fifty years ago!  
 Meself was risin' early on a day for cuttin' rushes.  
 Walkin' up the Brabla' burn, still the sun was low,  
 Now I'd hear the burn run an' then I'd hear the thrushes.

*Young, still young!*—an' drenchin' wet the grass,  
 Wet the golden honeysuckle hangin' sweetly down;  
*Here, lad, here!* will ye follow where I pass,  
 An' find me cuttin' rushes on the mountain.

Then was it only yesterday, or fifty years or so ?

*Rippin'* round the bog pools high among the heather, 10  
The hook it made me hand sore, I had to leave it go,  
'T was he that cut the rushes then for me to bind  
together.

*Come, dear, come!*—an' back along the burn

See the darlin' honeysuckle hangin' like a crown,  
*Quick, one kiss*,—sure, there's some one at the turn!

"Oh, we're afther cuttin' rushes on the mountain."

Yesterday, yesterday, or fifty years ago . . . . .

I waken out o' dreams when I hear the summer thrushes.  
Oh, that's the Brabla' burn, I can hear it sing and flow,  
For all that's fair I'd sooner see a bunch o' green  
rushes. 20

*Run, burn, run!* can ye mind when we were young ?

The honeysuckle hangs above, the pool is dark an'  
brown:

*Sing, burn, sing!* can ye mind the song ye sung

The day we cut the rushes on the mountain ?

"*Moirá O'Neill*"

From Songs of the Glens of Antrim. By  
permission of the Author

## TEWKESBURY ROAD

It is good to be out on the road, and going one knows not  
where,

Going through meadow and village, one knows not  
whither nor why;

Through the gray light drift of the dust, in the keen cool  
rush of the air,

Under the flying white clouds, and the broad blue  
lift of the sky.

And to halt at the chattering brook, in the tall green fern  
at the brink

Where the harebell grows, and the gorse, and the fox-  
gloves purple and white;

Where the shy-eyed delicate deer come down in a troop  
to drink

When the stars are mellow and large at the coming  
on of the night.

O, to feel the beat of the rain, and the homely smell of  
the earth,

Is a tune for the blood to jig to, a joy past power of  
words; 10

And the blessed green comely meadows are all a-ripple  
with mirth

At the noise of the lambs at play and the dear wild  
cry of the birds.

*John Masefield*

By permission of the Author and of The  
Incorporated Society of Authors, Play-  
wrights, and Composers, London

---

## DREAMERS

Soldiers are citizens of death's gray land,  
Drawing no dividend from time's to-morrows.

In the great hour of destiny they stand,  
Each with his feuds, and jealousies, and sorrows.

Soldiers are sworn to action; they must win  
Some flaming, fatal climax with their lives.

Soldiers are dreamers; when the guns begin,  
They think of firelit homes, clean beds, and wives.

I see them in foul dug-outs, gnawed by rats,  
And in the ruined trenches, lashed with rain. 10

Dreaming of things they did with balls and bats,  
 And mocked by hopeless longing to regain  
 Bank holidays, and picture shows, and spats,  
 And going to the office in the train.

*Siegfried Sassoon*

From the War Poems of Siegfried Sassoon  
 By permission of the Author and of Wm.  
 Heinemann, London

## THE DROMEDARY

In dreams I see the Dromedary still,  
 As once in a gay park I saw him stand:  
 A thousand eyes in vulgar wonder scanned  
 His hump and hairy neck, and gazed their fill  
 At his lank shanks and mocked with laughter shrill.  
 He never moved: and if his Eastern land  
 Flashed on his eye with stretches of hot sand,  
 It wrung no mute appeal from his proud will.  
 He blinked upon the rabble lazily;  
 And still some trace of majesty forlorn  
 And a coarse grace remained: his head was high,  
 Though his gaunt flanks with a great mange were worn:  
 There was not any yearning in his eye,  
 But on his lips and nostril infinite scorn.

10

*A. Y. Campbell*

By permission of the Author

## SEASCAPE

Over that morn hung heaviness, until,  
 Near sunless noon, we heard the ship's bell beating  
 A melancholy staccato on dead metal;  
 Saw the bare-footed watch come running aft;

Felt, far below, the sudden telegraph jangle  
 Its harsh metallic challenge, thrice repeated:  
*Stand to. Half-speed ahead. Slow. Stop her!*

They stopped.

The plunging pistons sank like a stopped heart:  
 She held, she swayed, a bulk, a hollow carcass 10  
 Of blistered iron that the gray-green, waveless,  
 Unruffled tropic waters slapped languidly.

And, in that pause, a sinister whisper ran;  
 Burial at Sea! a Portuguese official . . . .  
 Poor fever-broken devil from Mozambique:  
 Came on half tight: the doctor calls it heat-stroke.  
 Why do they travel steerage? It's the exchange:  
 So many million *reis* to the pound!  
 What did he look like? No one ever saw him:  
 Took to his bunk, and drank and drank and died. 20  
 They're ready! Silence!

We clustered to the rail,  
 Curious and half-ashamed. The well-deck spread  
 A comfortable gulf of segregation  
 Between ourselves and death. *Burial at sea* . . . .  
 The master holds a black book at arm's length;  
 His droning voice comes for'ard: *This our brother* . . . .  
*We therefore commit his body to the deep*  
*To be turned into corruption.* . . . The bo's'n whispers  
 Hoarsely behind his hand: *Now, all together!* 30

The hatch-cover is tilted; a mummy of sailcloth  
 Well ballasted with iron shoots clear of the poop;  
 Falls, like a diving gannet. The green sea closes  
 Its burnished skin; the snaky swell smoothes over. . .  
 While he, the man of the steerage, goes down, down,  
 Feet foremost, sliding swiftly down the dim water,  
 Swift to escape

Those plunging shapes with pale, empurpled bellies  
 That swirl and veer about him. He goes down  
 Unerringly, as though he knew the way 40  
 Through green, through gloom, to absolute watery darkness,  
 Where no weed sways nor curious fin quivers:  
 To the sad, sunless deeps where, endlessly,  
 A downward drift of death spreads its wan mantle  
 In the wave-molded valleys that shall enfold him  
 Till the sea gives up its dead.

There shall he lie dispersed amid great riches:  
 Such gold, such arrogance, so many bold hearts!  
 All the sunken armadas pressed to powder  
 By weight of incredible seas! That mingled wrack 50  
 No living sun shall visit till the crust  
 Of earth be riven, or this rolling planet  
 Reel on its axis; till the moon-chained tides,  
 Unloosed, deliver up that white Atlantis  
 Whose naked peaks shall beach above the slaked  
 Thirst of Sahara, fringed by weedy tangles  
 Of Atlas's drowned cedars, frowning eastward  
 To where the sands of India lie cold,  
 And heaped Himalaya's a rib of coral,  
 Slowly uplifted, grain on grain . . . . . 60

We dream

Too long! Another jangle of alarum  
 Stabs at the engines: *Slow. Half-speed. Full-speed!*  
 The great bearings rumble; the screw churns, frothing  
 Opaque water to downward-swelling plumes  
 Milky as wood-smoke. A shoal of flying-fish  
 Spurts out like animate spray. The warm breeze wakens;  
 And we pass on, forgetting,  
 Toward the solemn horizon of bronzed cumulus  
 That bounds our brooding sea, gathering gloom 70

That, when night falls, will dissipate in flaws  
 Of watery lightning, washing the hot sky,  
 Cleansing all hearts of heat and restlessness,  
 Until, with day, another blue be born.

*Francis Brett Young*

From *Georgian Poetry*, 1920-1922. By  
 permission of the Author and of the  
 Poetry Bookshop, London

## THE MANOR FARM

The rock-like mud unfroze a little and rills  
 Ran and sparkled down each side of the road  
 Under the catkins wagging in the hedge.  
 But earth would have her sleep out, spite of the sun;  
 Nor did I value that thin gilding beam  
 More than a pretty February thing  
 Till I came down to the old Manor Farm,  
 And church and yew-tree opposite, in age  
 Its equals and in size. The church and yew  
 And farmhouse slept in a Sunday silentness. 10

The air raised not a straw. The steep farm roof,  
 With tiles duskily glowing, entertained  
 The mid-day sun; and up and down the roof  
 White pigeons nestled. There was no sound but one.  
 Three cart-horses were looking over a gate  
 Drowsily through their forelocks, swishing their tails  
 Against a fly, a solitary fly.

The Winter's cheek flushed as if he had drained  
 Spring, Summer, and Autumn at a draught  
 And smiled quietly. But 'twas not Winter— 20



Rather a season of bliss unchangeable  
 Awakened from farm and church where it had lain  
 Safe under tile and thatch for ages since  
 This England, Old already, was called Merry.

*Edward Thomas*

From Collected Poems. By permission of  
 Selwyn & Blount, Ltd., London

### PEADAR OG GOES COURTING

Now that I am dressed I'll go  
 Down to where the roses blow,  
 I'll pluck a fair and fragrant one  
 And make my mother pin it on:  
 Now she's laughing, so am I—  
 Oh the blueness of the sky!

Down the street, turn to the right,  
 Round the corner out of sight;  
 Pass the church and out of town—  
 Dust does show on boots of brown,  
 I'd better brush them while I can  
 —Step out, Peadar, be a man!

10

Here's a field and there's a stile,  
 Shall I jump it? wait a while,  
 Scale it gently, stretch a foot  
 Across the mud in that big rut  
 And I'm still clean—faith, I'm not!  
 Get some grass and rub the spot.

Dodge those nettles! Here the stream  
 Bubbling onward with a gleam  
 Steely white, and black, and grey,  
 Bends the rushes on its way—  
 What's that moving? It's a rat  
 Washing his whiskers; isn't he fat?

20

Here the cow with the crumplely horn  
Whisks her tail and looks forlorn,  
She wants a milkmaid bad I guess,  
How her udders swell and press  
Against her legs—And here's some sheep;  
And there's the shepherd, fast asleep.

30

This is a sad and lonely field,  
Thistles are all that it can yield;  
I'll cross it quick, nor look behind,  
There's nothing in it but the wind:  
And if those bandy-legged trees  
Could talk they'd only curse or sneeze.

A sour, unhappy, sloppy place—  
That boot's loose! I'll tie the lace  
So, and jump this little ditch,  
. . . *Her father's really very rich:*  
*He'll be angry*—There's a crow,  
Solemn blackhead! Off you go!

40

There a big, grey, ancient ass  
Is snoozing quiet in the grass;  
He hears me coming, starts to rise,  
Wags his big ears at the flies:  
. . . *What'll I say when*—There's a frog,  
Go it, long-legs—jig, jig-jog.

*He'll be angry, say—"Pooh, pooh,*  
*Boy, you know not what you do!"*  
*Shakespeare stuff and good advice,*  
*Fat old duffer*—Those field mice  
Have a good time playing round  
Through the corn and underground.

50

*But her mother is friends with mine,  
She always asks us out to dine,  
And dear Nora, curly head,  
Loves me; so at least she said.*

. . . Damn that ass's hee-hee-haw—  
Was that a rabbit's tail I saw ?

60

*This is the house, Lord, I'm afraid!  
A man does suffer for a maid.*

. . . How will I start ? The graining's new  
On the door—Oh pluck up, do.  
Don't stand shivering there like that.  
. . . The knocker's funny—*Rat-tat-tat.*

*James Stephens*

From Collected Poems by James Stephens.  
By permission of the Author and Mac-  
millan & Co., Ltd., London

## THE GIRL I LEFT BEHIND ME

She watched the blaze,  
And so I said the thing I'd come to say,  
Pondered for days.

Her lips moved slow,  
And the wide eye she flashed on me  
Was sudden as a blow.

She turned again,  
Her hands clasping her knees, and did not speak  
—She did not deign.

And I, poor gnome!  
A chided cur crawls to a hole to hide!  
. . . I toddled home!

10

*James Stephens*

From Collected Poems by James Stephens.  
By permission of the Author and Mac-  
millan & Co., Ltd., London

## SPRING OFFENSIVE

Halted against the shade of a last hill,  
 They fed, and, lying easy, were at ease  
 And, finding comfortable chests and knees  
 Carelessly slept. But many there stood still  
 To face the stark, blank sky beyond the ridge,  
 Knowing their feet had come to the end of the world.

Marvelling they stood, and watched the long grass swirled  
 By the May breeze, murmurous with wasp and midge,  
 For though the summer oozed into their veins  
 Like the injected drug for their bones' pains, 10  
 Sharp on their souls hung the imminent line of grass,  
 Fearfully flashed the sky's mysterious glass.

Hour after hour they ponder the warm field—  
 And the far valley behind, where the buttercups  
 Had blessed with gold their slow boots coming up,  
 Where even the little brambles would not yield,  
 But clutched and clung to them like sorrowing hands;  
 They breathe like trees unstirred.

Till like a cold gust thrilled the little word  
 At which each body and its soul begird 20  
 And tighten them for battle. No alarms  
 Of bugles, no high flags, no clamorous haste—  
 Only a lift and flare of eyes that faced  
 The sun, like a friend with whom their love is done.  
 O larger shone that smile against the sun,—  
 Mightier than his whose bounty these have spurned.

So, soon they topped the hill, and raced together  
 Over an open stretch of herb and heather  
 Exposed. And instantly the whole sky burned

With fury against them; and soft sudden cups 30  
 Opened in thousands for their blood; and the green slopes  
 Chasmed and steepened sheer to infinite space.

Of them who running on that last high place  
 Leapt to swift unseen bullets, or went up  
 On the hot blast and fury of hell's upsurge,  
 Or plunged and fell away past this world's verge,  
 Some say God caught them even before they fell.

But what say such as from existence' brink  
 Ventured but drave too swift to sink.  
 The few who rushed in the body to enter hell, 40  
 And there out-fiending all its fiends and flames  
 With superhuman inhumanities,  
 Long-famous glories, immemorial shames—  
 And crawling slowly back, have by degrees  
 Regained cool peaceful air in wonder—  
 Why speak they not of comrades that went under ?

*Wilfred Owen*

By permission of Chatto and Windus, London

### ANTHEM FOR DOOMED YOUTH

What passing-bells for these who die as cattle ?  
     Only the monstrous anger of the guns.  
     Only the stuttering rifles' rapid rattle  
 Can patter out their hasty orisons.  
 No mockeries for them; no prayers nor bells,  
 Nor any voice of mourning save the choirs,—  
 The shrill, demented choirs of wailing shells;  
 And bugles calling for them from sad shires.

What candles may be held to speed them all ?  
     Not in the hands of boys, but in their eyes 10

Shall shine the holy glimmers of goodbyes.

The pallor of girls' brows shall be their pall;  
 Their flowers the tenderness of patient minds,  
 And each slow dusk a drawing-down of blinds.

*Wilfred Owen*

By permission of Chatto and Windus, London

## WHITECHAPEL

Noise;  
 Iron hoofs, iron wheels, iron din  
 Of drays and trams and feet passing;  
 Iron  
 Beaten to a vast mad cacophony.

*In vain the shrill far cry  
 Of swallows sweeping by;  
 In vain the silence and green  
 Of meadows Apriline;  
 In vain the clear white rain—*

10

Soot; mud;  
 A nation maddened with labour;  
 Interminable collision of energies—  
 Iron beating upon iron;  
 Smoke whirling upwards,  
 Speechless, impotent.

*In vain the shrill far cry  
 Of Kittiwakes that fly  
 Where the sea waves leap green.  
 The meadows Apriline—*

20

Noise, iron, smoke;  
 Iron, iron, iron.

*Richard Aldington*

From *Images*. By permission of George  
 Allen and Unwin, Ltd., London

## CANADIAN POETRY

### IN FLANDERS FIELDS

In Flanders fields the poppies blow  
Between the crosses row on row,  
That mark our place; and in the sky  
The larks, still bravely singing, fly  
Scarce heard amid the guns below.

We are the Dead. Short days ago  
We lived, felt dawn, saw sunset glow,  
Loved and were loved, and now we lie  
In Flanders fields.

Take up our quarrel with the foe:  
To you from failing hands we throw  
The torch; be yours to hold it high.  
If ye break faith with us who die  
We shall not sleep, though poppies grow  
In Flanders fields.

10

*John McCrae*

Reprinted by permission of the Proprietors  
of "PUNCH", London

---

### INDIAN SUMMER

Along the line of smoky hills  
The crimson forest stands,  
And all the day the blue-jay calls  
Throughout the autumn lands.

Now by the brook the maple leans  
With all his glory spread,  
And all the sumachs on the hills  
Have turned their green to red.

Now by great marshes wrapt in mist,  
Or past some river's mouth, 10  
Throughout the long, still autumn day  
Wild birds are flying south.

*Wilfred Campbell*

From the Poetical Works of Wilfred Campbell.  
By permission of Hodder & Stoughton, Ltd.,  
Toronto

---

### HOW ONE WINTER CAME IN THE LAKE REGION

For weeks and weeks the autumn world stood still,  
Clothed in the shadow of a smoky haze;  
The fields were dead, the wind had lost its will,  
And all the lands were hushed by wood and hill,  
In those gray, withered days.

Behind a mist the bleary sun rose and set,  
At night the moon would nestle in a cloud;  
The fisherman, a ghost, did cast his net;  
The lake its shores forgot to chafe and fret,  
And hushed its caverns loud. 10

Far in the smoky woods the birds were mute,  
Save that from blackened tree a jay would scream,  
Or far in swamps the lizard's lonesome lute  
Would pipe in thirst, or by some gnarled root  
The tree-toad trilled his dream.



From day to day still hushed the season's mood,  
 The streams stayed in their runnels shrunk and dry;  
 Suns rose aghast by wave and shore and wood,  
 And all the world, with ominous silence, stood  
 In weird expectancy:

20

When one strange night the sun like blood went down,  
 Flooding the heavens in a ruddy hue;  
 Red grew the lake, the sere fields parched and brown,  
 Red grew the marshes where the creeks stole down,  
 But never a wind-breath blew.

That night I felt the winter in my veins,  
 A joyous tremor of the icy glow;  
 And woke to hear the north's wild vibrant strains,  
 While far and wide, by withered woods and plains,  
 Fast fell the driving snow.

30

*Wilfred Campbell*

From the Poetical Works of Wilfred Campbell.  
 By permission of Hodder & Stoughton, Ltd.,  
 Toronto

## THE WINTER LAKES

Out in a world of death far to the northward lying,  
 Under the sun and the moon, under the dusk and the  
 day;  
 Under the glimmer of stars and the purple of sunsets dying,  
 Wan and waste and white, stretch the great lakes away.

Never a bud of spring, never a laugh of summer,  
 Never a dream of love, never a song of bird;  
 But only the silence and white, the shores that grow chiller  
 and dumber,  
 Wherever the ice winds sob, and the griefs of winter  
 are heard.

Craggs that are black and wet out of the gray lake looming,  
Under the sunset's flush and the pallid, faint glimmer  
of dawn; 10  
Shadowy, ghost-like shores, where midnight surfs are  
booming  
Thunders of wintry woe over the spaces wan.

Lands that loom like spectres, whited regions of winter,  
Wastes of desolate woods, deserts of water and shore;  
A world of winter and death, within these regions who  
enter,  
Lost to summer and life, go to return no more.

Moons that glimmer above, waters that lie white under,  
Miles and miles of lake far out under the night;  
Foaming crests of waves, surfs that shoreward thunder,  
Shadowy shapes that flee, haunting the spaces white. 20

Lonely hidden bays, moon-lit, ice-rimmed, winding,  
Fringed by forests and crags, haunted by shadowy  
shores;  
Hushed from the outward strife, where the mighty surf  
is grinding  
Death and hate on the rocks, as sandward and land-  
ward it roars.

*Wilfred Campbell*

From the Poetical Works of Wilfred Campbell.  
By permission of Hodder & Stoughton, Ltd.,  
Toronto

---

## THE ICE FLOES

Dawn from the Fore-top! Dawn from the Barrel!  
A scurry of feet with a roar overhead;  
A master-watch wildly pointing to Northward,  
Where the herd in front of the *Eagle* was spread!

Steel-planked and sheathed like a battleship's nose,  
She battered her path through the drifting floes;  
Past slob and growler we drove, and rammed her  
Into the heart of the patch and jammed her.  
'There were hundreds of thousands of seals, I'd swear,  
In the stretch of that field—"white harps" to spare  
For a dozen such fleets as had left that spring  
To share in the general harvesting.  
The first of the line, we had struck the main herd;  
The day was ours, and our pulses stirred  
In that brisk, live hour before the sun,  
At the thought of the load and the sweepstake won.

10

We stood on the deck as the morning outrolled  
On the fields its tissue of orange and gold,  
And lit up the ice to the north in the sharp,  
Clear air; each mother-seal and its "harp"  
Lay side by side; and as far as the range  
Of the patch ran out we saw that strange,  
And unimaginable thing  
That sealers talk of every spring—  
The "bobbing-holes" within the floes  
That neither wind nor frost could close;  
Through every hole a seal could dive,  
And search, to keep her brood alive,  
A hundred miles it well might be,  
For food beneath that frozen sea.  
Round sunken reef and cape she would rove,  
And though the ice and current drove  
The ice-fields many leagues that day,  
We knew she would turn and find her way  
Back to the hole, without the help  
Of compass or log, to suckle her whelp—  
Back to that hole in the distant floes,

20

30

And smash her way up with teeth and nose.  
But we flung those thoughts aside when the shout  
Of command from the master-watch rang out.

40

Assigned to our places in watches of four—

Over the rails in a wild carouse,

Two from the port and the starboard bows,

Two from the broadsides—off we tore,

In the breathless rush for the day's attack,

With the speed of hounds on a caribou's track.

With the rise of the sun we started to kill,

A seal for each blow from the iron bill

Of our gaffs. From the nose to the tail we ripped them,

And laid their quivering carcasses flat

50

On the ice; then with our knives we stripped them

For the sake of the pelt and its lining of fat.

With three fathoms of rope we laced them fast,

With their skins to the ice to be easy to drag,

With our shoulders galled we drew them, and cast

Them in thousands around the watch's flag.

Then, with our bodies begrimed with the reek

Of grease and sweat from the toil of the day,

We made for the *Eagle*, two miles away,

At the signal that flew from her mizzen-peak.

60

And through the night, as inch by inch

She reached the pans with the harps piled high,

We hoisted them up as the hours filed by

To the sleepy growl of the donkey-winch.

Over the bulwarks again we were gone,

With the first faint streaks of a misty dawn;

Fast as our arms could swing we slew them,

Ripped them, "sculped" them, roped, and drew them

To the pans where the seals in pyramids rose

70

Around the flags on the central floes,  
 Till we reckoned we had nine thousand dead  
 By the time the afternoon had fled;  
 And that an added thousand or more  
 Would beat the count of the day before.  
 So back again to the patch we went  
 To haul, before the day was spent,  
 Another load of four "harps" a man,  
 To make the last the record pan.

80

And not one of us saw, as we gaffed and skinned  
 And took them in tow, that the north-east wind  
 Had veered off-shore; that the air was colder;  
     That the signs of recall were there to the south,  
 The flag of the *Eagle*, and the long, thin smoulder  
     That drifted away from her funnel's mouth.  
 Not one of us thought of the speed of the storm  
     That hounded our tracks in the day's last chase  
 (For the slaughter was swift, and the blood was warm),  
     Till we felt the first sting of the snow in our face.

90

We looked south-east, where, an hour ago,  
     Like a smudge on the sky-line, someone had seen  
 The *Eagle*, and thought he had heard her blow  
     A note like a warning from her sirene.

We gathered in knots, each man within call  
     Of his mate, and slipping our ropes, we sped,  
 Plunging our way through a thickening wall  
     Of snow that the gale was driving ahead.

We ran with the wind on our shoulder; we knew  
 That the night had left us this only clue  
 Of the track before us, though with each wail  
 That grew to the pang of a shriek from the gale,  
 Some of us swore that the *Eagle* screamed  
 Right off to the east; to others it seemed

100

On the southern quarter and near, while the rest  
Cried out with every report that rose  
From the strain and the rend of the wind on the floes  
That the *Eagle* was firing her guns to the west.  
And some of them turned to the west, though to go  
Was madness—we knew it and roared; but the notes  
Of our warning were lost as a fierce gust of snow  
Eddied, and strangled the words in our throats. 110  
Then we felt in our hearts that the night had swallowed  
All signals, the whistle, the flare, and the smoke  
To the south; and like sheep in a storm we followed  
Each other; like sheep we huddled and broke.

Here one would fall as hunger took hold  
Of his step; here one would sleep as the cold  
Crept into his blood, another would kneel  
Athwart the body of some dead seal,  
And with knife and nails would tear it apart,  
To flesh his teeth in its frozen heart. 120  
And another dreamed that the storm was past,  
And raved of his bunk and brandy and food,  
And the *Eagle* near, though in that blast  
The mother was fully as blind as her brood.  
Then we saw what we feared from the first—dark places  
Here and there to the left of us, wide, yawning spaces  
Of water; the fissures and cracks had increased  
Till the outer pans were afloat, and we knew,  
As they drifted along in the night to the east,  
By the cries we heard, that some of our crew 130  
Were borne to the sea on those pans and were lost.  
And we turned with the wind in our faces again,  
And took the snow with its lancing pain,  
Till our eyebrows cracked with the salt and the frost;  
Till only iron and fire that night

Survived on the ice as we stumbled on;  
 As we fell and rose and plunged—till the light  
     In the south and east disclosed the dawn,  
 And the sea heaving with floes—and then,  
 The *Eagle* in wild pursuit of her men.

140

And the rest is as a story told,  
     Of a dream that belonged to a dim, mad past,  
 Of a March night and a north wind's cold  
     Of a voyage home with a flag half-mast;  
 Of twenty thousand seals that were killed  
     To help to lower the price of bread;  
 Of the muffled beats . . . of a drum . . . that filled  
     A nave . . . at our count of sixty dead.

*E. J. Pratt*

By permission of the Author and The  
 Ryerson Press

## MORNING ON THE LIEVRE

Far above us where a jay  
 Screams his matins to the day,  
 Capped with gold and amethyst,  
 Like a vapour from the forge  
 Of a giant somewhere hid,  
 Out of hearing of the clang  
 Of his hammer, skirts of mist  
 Slowly up the woody gorge  
 Lift and hang.

Softly as a cloud we go,  
 Sky above and sky below,  
 Down the river; and the dip  
 Of the paddles scarcely breaks,

10



With the little silvery drip  
Of the water as it shakes  
From the blades, the crystal deep  
Of the silence of the morn,  
Of the forest yet asleep;  
And the river reaches borne  
In a mirror, purple gray, 20  
Sheer away  
To the misty line of light,  
Where the forest and the stream  
In the shadow meet and plight,  
Like a dream.

From amid a stretch of reeds,  
Where the lazy river sucks  
All the water as it bleeds  
From a little curling creek,  
And the muskrats peer and sneak 30  
In around the sunken wrecks  
Of a tree that swept the skies  
Long ago,  
On a sudden seven ducks  
With a splashy rustle rise,  
Stretching out their seven necks,  
One before, and two behind,  
And the others all arow,  
And as steady as the wind  
With a swivelling whistle go,  
Through the purple shadow led, 40  
Till we only hear their whir  
In behind a rocky spur,  
Just ahead.

*Archibald Lampman*  
By permission of D. C. Scott



## A JANUARY MORNING

The glittering roofs are still with frost; each worn  
Black chimney builds into the quiet sky  
Its curling pile to crumble silently.  
Far out to westward on the edge of morn,  
The slender misty city towers up-borne  
Glimmer faint rose against the pallid blue;  
And yonder on those northern hills, the hue  
Of amethyst, hang fleeces dull as horn.  
And here behind me come the woodmen's sleighs  
With shouts and clamorous squeakings; might and main 10  
Up the steep slope the horses stamp and strain,  
Urged on by hoarse-tongued drivers—cheeks ablaze,  
Iced beards and frozen eyelids—team by team,  
With frost-fringed flanks, and nostrils jetting steam.

*Archibald Lampman*

By permission of D. C. Scott

---

WINTER-BREAK

All day between high-curded clouds the sun  
Shone down like summer on the steaming planks.  
The long bright icicles in dwindling ranks  
Dripped from the murmuring eaves till one by one  
They fell. As if the spring had now begun,  
The quilted snow, sun-softened to the core,  
Loosened and shunted with a sudden roar  
From downward roofs. Not even with day done  
Had ceased the sound of waters, but all night  
I heard it. In my dreams forgetfully bright

Methought I wandered in the April woods,  
Where many a silver-piping sparrow was,  
By gurgling brooks and sprouting solitudes,  
And stooped, and laughed, and plucked hepaticas.

*Archibald Lampman*

By permission of D. C. Scott

---

## PART II

---

### EARLIER POETRY

#### THE BRAES OF YARROW

Late at e'en, drinking the wine,  
And ere they paid the lawing,  
They set a combat them between,  
To fight it in the dawning.

"What though ye be my sister's lord,  
We'll cross our swords to-morrow."  
"What though my wife your sister be,  
I'll meet ye then on Yarrow."

"O stay at hame, my ain gude lord!  
O stay my ain dear marrow! 10  
My cruel brither will you betray  
On the dowie banks o' Yarrow."

"O fare thee weel, my lady dear!  
And put aside your sorrow;  
For if I gae, I'll sune return  
Frae the bonnie banks o' Yarrow."

She kiss'd his cheek, she kaim'd his hair,  
As oft she'd done before, O;  
She belted him wi' his gude brand,  
And he's awa' to Yarrow.

20

When he gaed up the Tennies bank,  
As he gaed many a morrow,  
Nine armed men lay in a den,  
On the dowie braes o' Yarrow.

"O come ye here to hunt or hawk  
The bonnie Forest thorough?  
Or come ye here to wield your brand  
Upon the banks o' Yarrow?"

"I come not here to hunt or hawk,  
As oft I've dune before, O,  
But I come here to wield my brand  
Upon the banks o' Yarrow.

30

"If ye attack me nine to ane,  
That God may send ye sorrow!—  
Yet will I fight while stand I may,  
On the bonnie banks o' Yarrow."

Two has he hurt, and three has slain,  
On the bloody braes o' Yarrow;  
But the stubborn knight crept in behind,  
And pierced his body thorough.

40

"Gae hame, gae hame, you brither John,  
And tell your sister sorrow,—  
To come and lift her leafu' lord  
On the dowie banks o' Yarrow."

Her brither John gaed ower yon hill,  
As oft he'd dune before, O;  
There he met his sister dear,  
Cam' rinnin' fast to Yarrow.

"I dreamt a dream last night," she says,  
"I wish it binna sorrow;  
I dreamt I pu'd the heather green  
Wi' my true love on Yarrow."

50

"I'll read your dream, sister," he says,  
"I'll read it into sorrow;  
Ye're bidden go take up your love,  
He's sleeping sound on Yarrow."

She's torn the ribbons frae her head,  
That were baith braid and narrow;  
She's kilted up her lang claithing,  
And she's awa' to Yarrow.

60

She's ta'en him in her arms twa,  
And gi'en him kisses thorough;  
She sought to bind his mony wounds,  
But he lay dead on Yarrow.

"O haud your tongue," her father says,  
"And let be a' your sorrow;  
I'll wed you to a better lord  
Than him ye lost on Yarrow."

"O haud your tongue, father," she says,  
"Far warse ye mak' my sorrow;  
A better lord could never be  
Than him that lies on Yarrow."

70

She kiss'd his lips, she kaim'd his hair,  
As aft she had dune before, O;  
And there wi' grief her heart did break,  
Upon the banks o' Yarrow.

*Old Ballad*

---

### ANNAN WATER

"Annan Water's wading deep,  
And my love Annie's wondrous bonnie;  
I will keep my tryst to-night,  
And win the heart o' lovely Annie."

He's loupén on his bonnie gray,  
He rade the right gate and the ready;  
For a' the storm he wadna stay,  
For seeking o' his bonnie lady.

And he has ridden o'er field and fell,  
Through muir and moss, and stones and mire; 10  
His spurs o' steel were sair to bide,  
And frae her four feet flew the fire.

"My bonnie gray, noo play your part!  
Gin ye be the steed that wins my dearie,  
Wi' corn and hay ye'se be fed for aye,  
And never spur sall mak' you wearie."

The gray was a mare, and a right gude mare;  
But when she wan the Annan Water,  
She couldna hae found the ford that night  
Had a thousand merks been wadded at her. 20

“O boatman, boatman, put off your boat,  
Put off your boat for gouden money!”  
But for a’ the goud in fair Scotland,  
He dared na tak’ him through to Annie.

“O I was sworn sae late yestreen,  
Not by a single aith, but mony.  
I’ll cross the drumly stream to-night,  
Or never could I face my honey.”

The side was stey, and the bottom deep,  
Frae bank to bank the water pouring; 30  
The bonnie gray mare she swat for fear,  
For she heard the water-kelpy roaring.

He spurred her forth into the flood,  
I wot she swam both strong and steady;  
But the stream was broad, her strength did fail,  
And he never saw his bonnie lady.

O wae betide the fresh saugh wand!  
And wae betide the bush of brier!  
That bent and brake into his hand,  
When strength of man and horse did tire. 40

And wae betide ye, Annan Water!  
This night ye are a drumly river;  
But over thee we’ll build a brig,  
That ye nae mair true love may sever.

*Old Ballad*

## BONNIE GEORGE CAMPBELL

High upon Highlands,  
And low upon Tay,  
Bonnie George Campbell  
Rade out on a day.

Saddled and bridled  
And gallant rade he;  
Hame cam his guid horse,  
But never cam he.

Out cam his auld mither  
Greetin' fu' sair,  
And out cam his bonnie bride  
Riving her hair.

10

Saddled and bridled  
And booted rade he;  
Toom hame cam the saddle,  
But never cam he.

"My meadow lies green,  
And my corn is unshorn,  
My barn is to build,  
And my babe is unborn."

20

Saddled and bridled  
And booted rade he;  
Toom hame cam the saddle,  
But never cam he.

*Old Ballad*



## CUPID AND CAMPASPE

Cupid and my Campaspé play'd  
 At cards for kisses; Cupid paid:  
 He stakes his quiver, bow, and arrows,  
 His mother's doves, and team of sparrows;  
 Loses them too; then down he throws  
 The coral of his lip, the rose  
 Growing on's cheek (but none knows how);  
 With these, the crystal of his brow,  
 And then the dimple on his chin;  
 All these did my Campaspé win:  
 And last he set her both his eyes—  
 She won, and Cupid blind did rise.

10

O Love! has she done this to thee?

What shall, alas! become of me?

*J. Lyly*

## CHARACTER OF A HAPPY LIFE

How happy is he born and taught  
 That serveth not another's will;  
 Whose armour is his honest thought  
 And simple truth his utmost skill!

Whose passions not his masters are,  
 Whose soul is still prepared for death,  
 Not tied unto the world with care  
 Of public fame, or private breath;

Who envies none that chance doth raise  
Or vice; who never understood 10  
How deepest wounds are given by praise;  
Nor rules of state, but rules of good:

Who hath his life from rumours freed,  
Whose conscience is his strong retreat;  
Whose state can neither flatterers feed,  
Nor ruin make accusers great;

Who God doth late and early pray  
More of his grace than gifts to lend;  
And entertains the harmless day  
With a well-chosen book or friend; 20

—This man is freed from servile bands  
Of hope to rise, or fear to fall;  
Lord of himself, though not of lands;  
And having nothing, yet hath all.

*Sir Henry Wotton*

---

### SAINT JOHN BAPTIST

The last and greatest Herald of Heaven's King  
Girt with rough skins, hies to the deserts wild,  
Among that savage brood the woods forth bring,  
Which he more harmless found than man, and mild.

His food was locusts, and what there doth spring,  
With honey that from virgin hives distilled;  
Parched body, hollow eyes, some uncouth thing  
Made him appear, long since from earth exiled.

There burst he forth: All ye whose hopes rely  
On God, with me amidst these deserts mourn,  
Repent, repent, and from old errors turn!  
Who listened to his voice, obeyed his cry ?

10

Only the echoes, which he made relent,  
Rung from their flinty caves, Repent! Repent!

*W. Drummond*

---

### DEATH THE LEVELLER

The glories of our blood and state  
Are shadows, not substantial things;  
There is no armour against fate;  
Death lays his icy hand on kings:  
Sceptre and Crown  
Must tumble down,  
And in the dust be equal made  
With the poor crooked scythe and spade.

Some men with swords may reap the field,  
And plant fresh laurels where they kill:  
But their strong nerves at last must yield;  
They tame but one another still:  
Early or late  
They stoop to fate,  
And must give up their murmuring breath  
When they, pale captives, creep to death.

10

The garlands wither on your brow;  
Then boast no more your mighty deeds;  
Upon Death's purple altar now  
See where the victor-victim bleeds:  
Your heads must come  
To the cold tomb;  
Only the actions of the just  
Smell sweet and blossom in the dust.

20

*J. Shirley*

---

### AN EPITAPH ON SALATHIEL PAVY

Weep with me, all you that read  
This little story:  
And know, for whom a tear you shed  
Death's self is sorry.  
'Twas a child that so did thrive  
In grace and feature,  
As heaven and nature seem'd to strive  
Which own'd the creature.  
Years he number'd scarce thirteen  
When fates turn'd cruel,  
Yet three filled zodiacs had he been  
The stage's jewel;  
And did act, what now we moan,  
Old men so duly,  
As, sooth, the Parcæ thought him one,  
He played so truly.  
So, by error to his fate  
They all consented;  
But viewing him since, alas, too late!  
They have repented;

10

20

And have sought, to give new birth,  
 In baths to steep him;  
 But being so much too good for earth,  
 Heaven vows to keep him.

*Ben Jonson*

---

### TO LUCASTA, ON GOING TO THE WARS

Tell me not, Sweet, I am unkind  
 That from the nunnery  
 Of thy chaste breast and quiet mind,  
 To war and arms I fly.

True, a new mistress now I chase,  
 The first foe in the field;  
 And with a stronger faith embrace  
 A sword, a horse, a shield.

Yet this inconstancy is such  
 As you too shall adore;  
 I could not love thee, Dear, so much  
 Loved I not Honour more.

10

*Richard Lovelace*

---

### SONG OF THE EMIGRANTS IN BERMUDA

Where the remote Bermudas ride  
 In the ocean's bosom unespied,  
 From a small boat that rowed along  
 The listening winds received this song:  
 "What should we do but sing His praise  
 That led us through the watery maze  
 Where He the huge sea-monsters wracks,  
 That lift the deep upon their backs,

Unto an isle so long unknown,  
And yet far kinder than our own? 10  
He lands us on a grassy stage,  
Safe from the storms, and prelates' rage:  
He gave us this eternal spring  
Which here enamels everything,  
And sends the fowls to us in care  
On daily visits through the air.  
He hangs in shades the orange bright  
Like golden lamps in a green night,  
And does in the pomegranates close  
Jewels more rich than Ormuz shows: 20  
He makes the figs our mouths to meet,  
And throws the melons at our feet;  
But apples plants of such a price,  
No tree could ever bear them twice.  
With cedars chosen by His hand  
From Lebanon He stores the land;  
And makes the hollow seas that roar  
Proclaim the ambergris on shore.  
He cast (of which we rather boast)  
The Gospel's pearl upon our coast; 30  
And in these rocks for us did frame  
A temple where to sound His name.  
O, let our voice His praise exalt  
Till it arrive at Heaven's vault,  
Which thence (perhaps) rebounding may  
Echo beyond the Mexique bay!"

—Thus sung they in the English boat  
A holy and a cheerful note:  
And all the way, to guide their chime,  
With falling oars they kept the time.

40

*Andrew Marvell*

## PHILLIDA FLOUTS ME

Oh! what a plague is love,  
    I cannot bear it;  
She will inconstant prove,  
    I greatly fear it;  
It so torments my mind,  
    That my heart faileth;  
She wavers with the wind,  
    As a ship saileth:  
Please her the best I may,  
She loves still to gainsay,  
Alack and well-a-day!  
    Phillida flouts me. 10

At the fair t'other day,  
    As she passed by me,  
She looked another way,  
    And would not spy me.  
I woo'd her for to dine,  
    But could not get her;  
Dick had her to the Vine,  
    He might entreat her. 20  
With Daniel she did dance,  
On me she would not glance,  
Oh! thrice unhappy chance!  
    Phillida flouts me.

Fair maid, be not so coy!  
    Do not disdain me;  
I am my mother's joy,  
    Sweet, entertain me!  
I shall have, when she dies,  
    All things that's fitting; 30

Her poultry and her bees,  
And her goose sitting;  
A pair of mattress beds,  
A barrel full of shreds;  
And yet for all these guedes,  
Phillida flouts me.

I often heard her say,  
That she loved posies;  
In the last month of May  
I gave her roses;  
Cowslips and gillyflowers,  
And the sweet lily,  
I got to deck the bowers  
Of my dear Philly;  
She did them all disdain,  
And threw them back again;  
Therefore 'tis flat and plain,  
Phillida flouts me.

40

Thou shalt eat curds and cream  
All the year lasting,  
And drink the crystal stream,  
Pleasant in tasting;  
Swig whey until you burst,  
Eat bramble-berries,  
Pie-lid and pastry crust,  
Pears, plums, and cherries.  
Thy garments shall be thin,  
Made of a wether's skin;  
Yet all's not worth a pin,  
Phillida flouts me.

50

60





I'll give it my maid Joan,  
 And she shall tear it.  
 Since 'twill no better be,  
 I'll bear it patiently:  
 Yet all the world may see  
 Phillida flouts me.

*Anon*

### THE FOX AND THE CAT

The fox and the cat, as they travelled one day,  
 With moral discourses cut shorter the way:  
 "'Tis great," says the fox, "to make justice our guide!"  
 "How god-like is mercy!" Grimalkin replied.

Whilst thus they proceeded, a wolf from the wood,  
 Impatient of hunger, and thirsting for blood,  
 Rushed forth—as he saw the dull shepherd asleep—  
 And seized for his supper an innocent sheep.  
 "In vain, wretched victim, for mercy you bleat,  
 When mutton's at hand," says the wolf, "I must eat." 10

Grimalkin's astonished!—the fox stood aghast,  
 To see the fell beast at his bloody repast.  
 "What a wretch," says the cat, "'Tis the vilest of brutes;  
 Does he feed upon flesh when there's herbage and roots?"  
 Cries the fox, "While our oaks give us acorns so good,  
 What a tyrant is this to spill innocent blood!"

Well, onward they marched, and they moralized still,  
 Till they came where some poultry picked chaff by a mill.  
 Sly Reynard surveyed them with gluttonous eyes,  
 And made, spite of morals, a pullet his prize. 20  
 A mouse, too, that chanced from her covert to stray,  
 The greedy Grimalkin secured as her prey.

A spider that sat in her web on the wall,  
 Perceived the poor victims, and pitied their fall;  
 She cried, "Of such murders, how guiltless am I!"  
 So ran to regale on a new-taken fly.

*J. Cunningham*

---

### JOHNSON ON SHAKESPEARE

When Learning's triumph o'er her barb'rous foes  
 First rear'd the stage, immortal Shakespeare rose;  
 Each change of many-colour'd life he drew,  
 Exhausted worlds and then imagin'd new:  
 Existence saw him spurn her bounded reign,  
 And panting Time toil'd after him in vain.  
 His powerful strokes presiding Truth impress'd  
 And unresisted Passion storm'd the breast.

*Samuel Johnson*

---

### TO A MOUSE

Wee, sleekit, cowrin, tim'rous beastie,  
 Oh, what a panic's in thy breastie!  
 Thou need na start awa sae hasty  
     Wi' bickerin brattle!  
 I wad be laith to rin an' chase thee  
     Wi' murd'rin pattle!

I'm truly sorry man's dominion  
 Has broken nature's social union,  
 An' justified that ill opinion  
     Which made thee startle "  
 At me, thy poor earth-born companion,  
     An' fellow-mortal!

I doubt na, whyles, but thou may thieve:  
What then ? poor beastie, thou maun live!  
A daimen icker in a thrave  
    'S a sma' request;  
I'll get a blessin wi' the lave,  
    An' never miss 't!

Thy wee bit housie, too, in ruin!  
Its silly wa's the win's are strewin!  
An' naething, now, to big a new ane,  
    O' foggage green!  
An' bleak December winds ensuin'  
    Baith snell an' keen!

20

Thou saw the fields laid bare and waste,  
An' weary winter comin fast,  
An' cozie here beneath the blast  
    Thou thought to dwell,  
Till crash! the cruel coulter past  
    Out through thy cell.

30

That wee bit heap o' leaves and stibble  
Has cost thee mony a weary nibble!  
Now thou's turned out for a' thy trouble,  
    But house or hald,  
To thole the winter's sleety dribble  
    An' cranreuch cauld!

But, Mousie, thou art no thy lane  
In proving foresight may be vain;  
The best laid schemes o' mice and men  
    Gang aft a-gley,  
An' lea'e us nought but grief an' pain  
    For promised joy.

40

Still thou art blest compared wi' me!  
 The present only toucheth thee:  
 But, Och! I backward cast me ee  
     On prospects drear!  
 An' forward, tho' I canna see,  
     I guess an' fear.

*R. Burns*

### A MAN'S A MAN FOR A' THAT

Is there, for honest poverty,  
     That hings his head, an' a' that ?  
 The coward slave, we pass him by,  
     We dare be poor for a' that!  
     For a' that, an' a' that,  
         Our toils obscure, an' a' that;  
     The rank is but the guinea's stamp;  
     The man's the gowd for a' that.

What tho' on hamely fare we dine,  
     Wear hodden-gray, an' a' that;  
 Gie fools their silks, and knaves their wine,  
     A man's a man, for a' that.  
     For a' that, an' a' that,  
         Their tinsel show, an' a' that;  
     The honest man, tho' e'er sae poor,  
     Is king of men for a' that.

10

Ye see yon birkie, ca'd a lord,  
     Wha' struts, an' stares, an' a' that;  
 Tho' hundreds worship at his word,  
     He's but a coof for a' that:

20

For a' that, an' a' that,  
His riband, star, an' a' that,  
The man o' independent mind,  
He looks and laughs at a' that.

A prince can mak' a belted knight,  
A marquis, duke, an' a' that;  
But an honest man's aboon his might,  
Guid faith, he mauna fa' that!  
For a' that, an' a' that,  
Their dignities, an' a' that, 30  
The pith o' sense, an' pride o' worth,  
Are higher rank than a' that.

Then let us pray that come it may,  
As come it will for a' that,  
That sense and worth, o'er all the earth,  
May bear the gree, an' a' that.  
For a' that, an' a' that,  
It's coming yet, for a' that,  
That man to man, the world o'er,  
Shall brothers be for a' that. 40  
*R. Burns*

---

### THE LAIRD O' COCKPEN

The Laird o' Cockpen, he's proud and he's great,  
His mind is ta'en up wi' things o' the State:  
He wanted a wife, his braw house to keep;  
But favour wi' wooin' was fashious to seek.

Down by the dyke-side a lady did dwell;  
At his table-head he thought she'd look well—  
McClish's ae daughter o' Clavers-ha' Lee,  
A penniless lass wi' a lang pedigree.

His wig was weel pouthered and as gude as new;  
His waistcoat was white, his coat it was blue; 10  
He put on a ring, a sword, and cocked hat,—  
And wha could refuse the Laird wi' a' that!

He took the gray mare, and rade cannily,  
And rapped at the yett o' Clavers-ha' Lee:  
“Gae tell Mistress Jean to come speedily ben,—  
She's wanted to speak to the Laird o' Cockpen.”

Mistress Jean was makin' the elder-flower wine:  
“And what brings the Laird at sic a like time?”  
She put aff her apron and on her silk gown,  
Her mutch wi' red ribbons, and gaed awa doun. 20

And when she cam ben he bowèd fu' low;  
And what was his errand he soon let her know.  
Amazed was the Laird when the lady said “Na”;—  
And wi' a laigh curtsey she turnèd awa'.

Dumfoundered was he; but nae sigh did he gi'e,  
He mounted his mare, and rade cannily;  
And aften he thought as he gaed through the glen,  
“She's daft to refuse the Laird o' Cockpen!”

And now that the Laird his exit had made,  
Mistress Jean she reflected on what she had said; 30  
“Oh, for ane I'll get better it's waur I'll get ten,  
I was daft to refuse the Laird o' Cockpen.”

Next time that the Laird and the lady were seen,  
They were gaun arm-in-arm to the kirk on the green;  
Now she sits in the ha' like a weel-tappit hen,  
But as yet there's nae chickens appeared at Cockpen.

*Lady Carolina Nairne*

---

## THE ISLET

*From THE BOROUGH*

Sometimes a party, rowed from town will land  
On a small islet formed of shelly sand,  
Left by the water when the tides are low,  
But which the floods in their return o'erflow:  
There will they anchor, pleased awhile to view  
The watery waste, a prospect wild and new;  
The now receding billows give them space  
On either side the growing shores to pace;  
And then returning, they contract the scene,  
Till small and smaller grows the walk between 10  
As sea to sea approaches, shore to shores,  
Till the next ebb the sandy isle restores.

Then what alarm! what danger and dismay,  
If all their trust, their boat should drift away;  
And once it happened—Gay the friends advanced,  
They walked, they ran, they played, they sang, they danced;  
The urns were boiling, and the cups went round,  
And not a grave or thoughtful face was found;  
On the bright sand they trod with nimble feet,  
Dry shelly sand that made the summer-seat; 20  
The wondering mews flew fluttering o'er the head,  
And waves ran softly up their shining bed.

Some formed a party from the rest to stray,  
Pleased to collect the trifles in their way;



These to behold they call their friends around,  
No friends can hear, or hear another sound;  
Alarmed, they hasten, yet perceive not why,  
But catch the fear that quickens as they fly.

For lo! a lady sage, who paced the sand  
With her fair children, one in either hand, 30  
Intent on home, had turned, and saw the boat  
Slipped from her moorings, and now far afloat;  
She gazed, she trembled, and though faint her call,  
It seemed, like thunder, to confound them all.  
Their sailor-guides, the boatman and his mate,  
Had drunk, and slept regardless of their state;  
“Awake,” they cried aloud! “Alarm the shore!  
“Shout all, or never shall we reach it more!”  
Alas! no shout the distant land can reach,  
Nor eye behold them from the foggy beach: 40  
Again they join in one loud powerful cry,  
Then cease, and eager listen for reply;  
None came—the rising wind blew sadly by:  
They shout once more, and then they turn aside,  
To see how quickly flowed the coming tide;  
Between each cry they find the waters steal  
On their strange prison, and new horrors feel.  
Foot after foot on the contracted ground  
The billows fall, and dreadful is the sound;  
Less and yet less the sinking isle became, 50  
And there was wailing, weeping, wrath, and blame.

Had one been there, with spirit strong and high,  
Who could observe, as he prepared to die,  
He might have seen of hearts the varying kind,  
And traced the movement of each different mind:  
He might have seen, that not the gentle maid  
Was more than stern and haughty man afraid;  
Such, calmly grieving, will their fears suppress,

And silent prayers to Mercy's throne address;  
While fiercer minds, impatient, angry, loud, 60  
Force their vain grief on the reluctant crowd:  
The party's patron, sorely sighing, cried,  
"Why would you urge me? I at first denied."  
Fiercely they answered, "Why will you complain,  
Who saw no danger, or was warned in vain?"  
A few essayed the troubled soul to calm,  
But dread prevailed, and anguish and alarm.

Now rose the water through the lessening sand,  
And they seemed sinking while they yet could stand.  
The sun went down, they looked from side to side, 70  
Nor aught except the gathering sea descried;  
Dark and more dark, more wet, more cold it grew,  
And the most lively bade to hope adieu;  
Children, by love then lifted from the seas,  
Felt not the water at the parents' knees,  
But wept aloud; the wind increased the sound,  
And the cold billows as they broke around.

"Once more, yet once again, with all our strength,  
Cry to the land—we may be heard at length."  
Vain hope, if yet unseen! but hark! an oar, 80  
That sound of bliss! comes dashing to their shore;  
Still, still the water rises. "Haste!" they cry,  
"Oh! hurry, seamen; in delay we die:"  
(Seamen were these, who in their ship perceived  
The drifted boat, and thus her crew relieved.)  
And now the keel just cuts the covered sand,  
Now to the gunwale stretches every hand:  
With trembling pleasure all confused embark,  
And kiss the tackling of their welcome ark;  
While the most giddy, as they reach the shore, 90  
Think of their danger, and their God adore.

*Crabbe*

## NINETEENTH CENTURY POETRY

### THOUGHT OF A BRITON ON THE SUBJUGATION OF SWITZERLAND

Two Voices are there, one is of the Sea,  
One of the Mountains, each a mighty Voice:  
In both from age to age thou didst rejoice,  
They were thy chosen music, Liberty!  
There came a tyrant, and with holy glee  
Thou fought'st against him,—but hast vainly striven:  
Thou from thy Alpine holds at length art driven  
Where not a torrent murmurs heard by thee.  
—Of one deep bliss thine ear hath been bereft;  
Then cleave, O cleave to that which still is left—  
For, high-souled Maid, what sorrow would it be  
That Mountain floods should thunder as before,  
And Ocean bellow from his rocky shore,  
And neither awful Voice be heard by Thee!

10

*Wordsworth*

---

### TO THE DAISY

Bright flower! whose home is everywhere!  
Bold in maternal Nature's care,  
And all the long year through the heir  
Of joy or sorrow;

Methinks that there abides in thee  
 Some concord with humanity,  
 Given to no other flower I see  
     The forest thorough!

Is it that Man is soon deprest ?  
 A thoughtless Thing! who, once unblest,                   10  
 Does little on his memory rest,  
     Or on his reason,  
 And thou wouldst teach him how to find  
 A shelter under every wind,  
 A hope for times that are unkind  
     And every season ?

Thou wander'st the wide world about,  
 Unchecked by pride or scrupulous doubt,  
 With friends to greet thee, or without,  
     Yet pleased and willing;   20  
 Meek, yielding to the occasion's call,  
 And all things suffering from all,  
 Thy function apostolical  
     In peace fulfilling.

*Wordsworth*

## ELEGIAC STANZAS

SUGGESTED BY A PICTURE OF PEELE CASTLE IN A STORM,  
 PAINTED BY SIR GEORGE BEAUMONT

I was thy neighbour once, thou rugged Pile!  
 Four summer weeks I dwelt in sight of thee:  
 I saw thee every day; and all the while  
 Thy Form was sleeping on a glassy sea.

So pure the sky, so quiet was the air!  
So like, so very like, was day to day!  
Whene'er I looked, thy Image still was there;  
It trembled, but it never passed away.

How perfect was the calm! it seemed no sleep;  
No mood, which season takes away, or brings; 10  
I could have fancied that the mighty Deep  
Was even the gentlest of all gentle Things.

Ah! *then*, if mine had been the Painter's hand,  
To express what then I saw; and add the gleam,  
The light that never was, on sea or land,  
The consecration, and the Poet's dream;

I would have painted thee, thou hoary Pile,  
Amid a world how different from this!  
Beside a sea that could not cease to smile;  
On tranquil land, beneath a sky of bliss. 20

Thou shouldst have seemed a treasure-house divine  
Of peaceful years; a chronicle of heaven;—  
Of all the sunbeams that did ever shine  
The very sweetest had to thee been given.

A picture had it been of lasting ease,  
Elysian quiet, without toil or strife;  
No motion but the moving tide, a breeze,  
Or merely silent Nature's breathing life.

Such, in the fond illusion of my heart,  
Such picture would I at that time have made; 30  
And seen the soul of truth in every part,  
A steadfast peace that might not be betrayed.

So once it would have been,—'tis so no more;  
 I have submitted to a new control:  
 A power is gone, which nothing can restore;  
 A deep distress hath humanized my Soul.

Not for a moment could I now behold  
 A smiling sea, and be what I have been:  
 The feeling of my loss will ne'er be old;  
 This, which I know, I speak with mind serene. 40

Then Beaumont, Friend! who would have been the  
 Friend,  
 If he had lived, of Him whom I deplore,  
 This work of thine I blame not, but commend;  
 This sea in anger, and that dismal shore.

O 'tis a passionate work!—yet wise and well,  
 Well chosen is the spirit that is here;  
 That Hulk which labours in the deadly swell,  
 This rueful sky, this pageantry of fear!

And this huge Castle, standing here sublime,  
 I love to see the look with which it braves, 50  
 Cased in the unfeeling armour of old time,  
 The lightning, the fierce wind, and trampling waves.

Farewell, farewell the heart that lives alone,  
 Housed in a dream, at distance from the Kind:  
 Such happiness, wherever it be known,  
 Is to be pitied; for 'tis surely blind.

But welcome fortitude, and patient cheer,  
 And frequent sights of what is to be borne!  
 Such sights, or worse, as are before me here.—  
 Not without hope we suffer and we mourn. 60

*Wordsworth*

## A BOY'S SONG

Where the pools are bright and deep,  
Where the gray trout lies asleep,  
Up the river and o'er the lea,  
That's the way for Billy and me.

Where the blackbird sings the latest,  
Where the hawthorn blooms the sweetest,  
Where the nestlings chirp and flee,  
That's the way for Billy and me.

Where the mowers mow the cleanest,  
Where the hay lies thick and greenest,  
There to track the homeward bee,  
That's the way for Billy and me.

10

Where the hazel bank is steepest,  
Where the shadow falls the deepest,  
Where the clustering nuts fall free,  
That's the way for Billy and me.

Why the boys should drive away  
Little sweet maidens from the play,  
Or love to banter and fight so well,  
That's the thing I never could tell.

20

But this I know, I love to play,  
Through the meadow, among the hay;  
Up the water and o'er the lea,  
That's the way for Billy and me.

*James Hogg*

## SONG

*From THE DOOM OF DEVORGOIL*

The sun upon the lake is low,  
 The wild birds hush their song,  
 The hills have evening's deepest glow,  
 Yet Leonard tarries long.  
 Now all whom varied toil and care  
 From home and love divide,  
 In the calm sunset may repair  
 Each to the loved one's side.

The noble dame on turret high,  
 Who waits her gallant knight, 10  
 Looks to the western beam to spy  
 The flash of armour bright.  
 The village maid, with hand on brow  
 The level ray to shade,  
 Upon the footpath watches now  
 For Colin's darkening plaid.

Now to their mates the wild swans row,  
 By day they swam apart,  
 And to the thicket wanders slow  
 The hind beside the hart. 20  
 The woodlark at his partner's side  
 Twitters his closing song—  
 All meet whom day and care divide,  
 But Leonard tarries long!

*Sir Walter Scott*



## A CANADIAN BOAT SONG

Faintly as tolls the evening chime,  
 Our voices keep tune and our oars keep time.  
 Soon as the woods on the shores look dim,  
 We'll sing at St. Anne's our parting hymn.  
     Row, brothers, row, the stream runs fast,  
     The Rapids are near, and the daylight's past.

Why should we yet our sail unfurl?  
 There is not a breath the blue waves to curl;  
 But when the wind blows off the shore,  
 Oh! sweetly we'll rest our weary oar. 10  
     Blow, breezes, blow, the stream runs fast,  
     The Rapids are near and the daylight's past.

Utawas' tide! this trembling moon  
 Shall see us float o'er thy surges soon.  
 Saint of this green isle! hear our prayers,  
 Oh, grant us cool heavens and favouring airs.  
     Blow, breezes, blow, the stream runs fast,  
     The Rapids are near and the daylight's past.  
*Thomas Moore*

---

 TO THOMAS MOORE

My boat is on the shore,  
     And my bark is on the sea;  
 But before I go, Tom Moore,  
     Here's a double health to thee!

Here's a sigh to those who love me,  
 And a smile to those who hate;  
 And, whatever sky's above me,  
 Here's a heart for every fate.

Though the ocean roar around me,  
 Yet it still shall bear me on; 10  
 Though a desert should surround me,  
 It hath springs that may be won.

Were't the last drop in the well,  
 As I gasped upon the brink,  
 Ere my fainting spirit fell,  
 'Tis to thee that I would drink.

With that water, as this wine,  
 The libation I would pour  
 Should be—peace with thine and mine,  
 And a health to thee, Tom Moore. 20  
*Byron*

## WATERLOO

*From* CHILDE HAROLD, CANTO III

There was a sound of revelry by night,  
 And Belgium's capital had gathered then  
 Her Beauty and her Chivalry, and bright  
 The lamps shone o'er fair women and brave men;  
 A thousand hearts beat happily; and when  
 Music arose with its voluptuous swell,  
 Soft eyes looked love to eyes which spake again,  
 And all went merry as a marriage bell;  
 But hush! hark! a deep sound strikes like a rising knell!

Did ye not hear it?—No; 'twas but the wind, 10  
Or the car rattling o'er the stony street;  
On with the dance! let joy be unconfined;  
No sleep till morn, when Youth and Pleasure meet  
To chase the glowing Hours with flying feet—  
But hark!—that heavy sound breaks in once more,  
As if the clouds its echoes would repeat;  
And nearer, clearer, deadlier than before!  
Arm! Arm! it is—it is—the cannon's opening roar!

Within a windowed niche of that high hall  
Sate Brunswick's fated chieftain; he did hear 20  
That sound the first amid the festival,  
And caught its tones with Death's prophetic ear;  
And when they smiled because he deemed it near,  
His heart more truly knew that peal too well  
Which stretched his father on a bloody bier,  
And roused the vengeance blood alone could quell;  
He rushed into the field, and, foremost fighting, fell.

Ah! then and there was hurrying to and fro,  
And gathering tears, and tremblings of distress,  
And cheeks all pale, which but an hour ago 30  
Blushed at the praise of their own loveliness;  
And there were sudden partings, such as press  
The life from out young hearts, and choking sighs  
Which ne'er might be repeated; who could guess  
If ever more should meet those mutual eyes,  
Since upon night so sweet such awful morn could rise!

And there was mounting in hot haste: the steed,  
The mustering squadron, and the clattering car,  
Went pouring forward with impetuous speed,  
And swiftly forming in the ranks of war; 40  
And the deep thunder peal on peal afar;

And near, the beat of the alarming drum  
 Roused up the soldier ere the morning star;  
 While thronged the citizens with terror dumb,  
 Or whispering, with white lips—"The foe, they come!  
 they come!"

And wild and high the "Cameron's gathering" rose!  
 The war-note of Lochiel, which Albyn's hills  
 Have heard, and heard, too, have her Saxon foes:—  
 How in the noon of night that pibroch thrills,  
 Savage and shrill! But with the breath which fills 50  
 Their mountain-pipe, so fill the mountaineers  
 With the fierce native daring which instils  
 The stirring memory of a thousand years,  
 And Evan's, Donald's fame rings in each clansman's ears!

And Ardennes waves above them her green leaves,  
 Dewy with nature's tear-drops as they pass,  
 Grieving, if aught inanimate e'er grieves,  
 Over the unreturning brave,—alas!  
 Ere evening to be trodden like the grass  
 Which now beneath them, but above shall grow 60  
 In its next verdure, when this fiery mass  
 Of living valour, rolling on the foe  
 And burning with high hope shall moulder cold and low.

Last noon beheld them full of lusty life,  
 Last eve in Beauty's circle proudly gay,  
 The midnight brought the signal sound of strife,  
 The morn the marshalling in arms,—the day,  
 Battle's magnificently stern array!  
 The thunder-clouds close o'er it, which when rent  
 The earth is covered thick with other clay, 70  
 Which her own clay shall cover, heaped and pent,  
 Rider and horse,—friend, foe,—in one red burial blent!

*Byron*

## VISION OF BELSHAZZAR

The King was on his throne,  
The satraps thronged the hall;  
A thousand bright lamps shone  
O'er that high festival.  
A thousand cups of gold,  
In Judah deemed divine—  
Jehovah's vessels hold  
The godless Heathen's wine!

In that same hour and hall,  
The fingers of a hand  
Came forth against the wall,  
And wrote as if on sand;  
The fingers of a man;—  
A solitary hand  
Along the letters ran,  
And traced them like a wand.

10

The monarch saw, and shook,  
And bade no more rejoice;  
All bloodless waxed his look,  
And tremulous his voice.  
“Let the men of lore appear,  
The wisest of the earth,  
And expound the words of fear  
Which mar our royal mirth.”

20

Chaldea's seers are good,  
But here they have no skill;  
And the unknown letters stood  
Untold and awful still.

And Babel's men of age  
     Are wise and deep in lore; 30  
 But now they were not sage,  
     They saw—but knew no more.

A captive in the land,  
     A stranger and a youth,  
 He heard the king's command,  
     He saw that writing's truth.  
 The lamps around were bright,  
     The prophecy in view;  
 He read it on that night,—  
     The morrow proved it true. 40

“Belshazzar's grave is made,  
     His kingdom passed away,  
 He, in the balance weighed,  
     Is light and worthless clay.  
 The shroud, his robe of state,  
     His canopy the stone;  
 The Mede is at his gate!  
     The Persian on his throne!”

*Byron*

## THE CLOUD

I bring fresh showers for the thirsting flowers,  
     From the seas and the streams;  
 I bear light shade for the leaves when laid  
     In their noonday dreams.  
 From my wings are shaken the dews that waken  
     The sweet buds every one,

When rocked to rest on their mother's breast,  
As she dances about the sun.

I wield the flail of the lashing hail,  
And whiten the green plains under,  
And then again I dissolve it in rain,  
And laugh as I pass in thunder.

10

I sift the snow on the mountains below,  
And their great pines groan aghast;  
And all the night 'tis my pillow white,  
While I sleep in the arms of the blast.

Sublime on the towers of my skiey bowers,  
Lightning my pilot sits,

In a cavern under is fettered the thunder,  
It struggles and howls at fits;

20

Over earth and ocean, with gentle motion,  
This pilot is guiding me,

Lured by the love of the genii that move  
In the depths of the purple sea;

Over the rills, and the crags, and the hills,  
Over the lakes and the plains,

Wherever he dream, under mountain or stream,  
The Spirit he loves remains;

And I all the while bask in heaven's blue smile,  
Whilst he is dissolving in rains.

30

The sanguine sunrise, with his meteor eyes,  
And his burning plumes outspread,

Leaps on the back of my sailing rack,  
When the morning star shines dead,

As on the jag of a mountain crag,  
Which an earthquake rocks and swings,

An eagle alit one moment may sit  
In the light of its golden wings.

And when sunset may breathe, from the lit sea beneath,  
     Its ardours of rest and of love, 40  
 And the crimson pall of eve may fall  
     From the depth of heaven above,  
 With wings folded I rest, on mine airy nest,  
     As still as a brooding dove.

That orbèd maiden with white fire laden,  
     Whom mortals call the moon,  
 Glides glimmering o'er my fleece-like floor,  
     By the midnight breezes strewn;  
 And wherever the beat of her unseen feet,  
     Which only the angels hear, 50  
 May have broken the woof of my tent's thin roof,  
     The stars peep behind her and peer;  
 And I laugh to see them whirl and flee,  
     Like a swarm of golden bees,  
 When I widen the rent in my wind-built tent,  
     Till the calm rivers, lakes, and seas,  
 Like strips of the sky fallen through me on high,  
     Are each paved with the moon and these.

I bind the sun's throne with a burning zone,  
     And the moon's with a girdle of pearl; 60  
 The volcanoes are dim, and the stars reel and swim,  
     When the whirlwinds my banner unfurl.  
 From cape to cape, with a bridge-like shape,  
     Over a torrent sea,  
 Sunbeam-proof, I hang like a roof,  
     The mountains its columns be.  
 The triumphal arch through which I march  
     With hurricane, fire, and snow,



When the powers of the air are chained to my chair,  
Is the million-coloured bow; 70  
The sphere-fire above its soft colours wove,  
Whilst the moist earth was laughing below.

I am the daughter of earth and water,  
And the nursling of the sky;  
I pass through the pores of the ocean and shores;  
I change, but I cannot die.  
For after the rain when with never a stain,  
The pavilion of heaven is bare,  
And the winds and sunbeams with their convex gleams,  
Build up the blue dome of the air, 80  
I silently laugh at my own cenotaph,  
And out of the caverns of rain,  
Like a child from the womb, like a ghost from the tomb,  
I arise and unbuild it again.

*Shelley*

---

### OZYMANDIAS

I met a traveller from an antique land  
Who said: Two vast and trunkless legs of stone  
Stand in the desert. Near them on the sand,  
Half sunk, a shattered visage lies, whose frown  
And wrinkled lip and sneer of cold command  
Tell that its sculptor well those passions read  
Which yet survive, stamped on these lifeless things,  
The hand that mocked them and the heart that fed;  
And on the pedestal these words appear:

“My name is Ozymandias, king of kings:      10  
 Look on my works, ye Mighty, and despair!”  
 Nothing beside remains. Round the decay  
 Of that colossal wreck, boundless and bare  
 The lone and level sands stretch far away.

*Shelley*

---

### INTRODUCTION TO ENDYMION

A thing of beauty is a joy for ever:  
 Its loveliness increases; it will never  
 Pass into nothingness; but still will keep  
 A bower quiet for us, and a sleep  
 Full of sweet dreams, and health, and quiet breathing.  
 Therefore, on every morrow, are we wreathing  
 A flowery band to bind us to the earth,  
 Spite of despondence, of the inhuman dearth  
 Of noble natures, of the gloomy days,  
 Of all the unhealthful and o'er-darkened ways      10  
 Made for our searching: yes, in spite of all,  
 Some shape of beauty moves away the pall  
 From our dark spirits. Such the sun, the moon,  
 Trees old and young, sprouting a shady boon  
 For simple sheep; and such are daffodils  
 With the green world they live in; and clear rills  
 That for themselves a cooling covert make  
 'Gainst the hot season; the mid forest brake,  
 Rich with a sprinkling of fair musk-rose blooms:  
 And such, too, is the grandeur of the dooms      20  
 We have imagined for the mighty dead;  
 All lovely tales that we have heard or read:  
 An endless fountain of immortal drink,  
 Pouring unto us from the heaven's brink.

Nor do we merely feel these essences  
For one short hour; no, even as the trees  
That whisper round a temple become soon  
Dear as the temple's self, so does the moon,  
The passion poesy, glories infinite,  
Haunt us till they become a cheering light  
Unto our souls, and bound to us so fast,  
That, whether there be shine, or gloom o'ercast,  
They always must be with us, or we die.

30

*Keats*

---

### THE BUILDERS

All are architects of Fate,  
Working in these walls of Time;  
Some with massive deeds and great,  
Some with ornaments of rhyme.

Nothing useless is, or low;  
Each thing in its place is best;  
And what seems but idle show  
Strengthens and supports the rest.

For the structure that we raise,  
Time is with materials filled;  
Our to-days and yesterdays  
Are the blocks with which we build.

10

Truly shape and fashion these;  
Leave no yawning gaps between;  
Think not, because no man sees,  
Such things will remain unseen.

In the elder days of Art,  
     Builders wrought with greatest care  
 Each minute and unseen part;  
     For the gods see everywhere. 20

Let us do our work as well,  
     Both the unseen and the seen;  
 Make the house where gods may dwell  
     Beautiful, entire, and clean.

Else our lives are incomplete,  
     Standing in these walls of Time,  
 Broken stairways, where the feet  
     Stumble as they seek to climb.

Build to-day, then, strong and sure,  
     With a firm and ample base; 30  
 And ascending and secure  
     Shall to-morrow find its place.

Thus alone can we attain  
     To those turrets where the eye  
 Sees the world as one vast plain,  
     And one boundless reach of sky.  
*Longfellow*

---

## THE WARDEN OF THE CINQUE PORTS

A mist was driving down the British Channel,  
 The day was just begun,  
 And through the window-panes, on floor and panel,  
 Streamed the red autumn sun.

It glanced on flowing flag and rippling pennon,  
And the white sails of ships;  
And, from the frowning rampart, the black cannon  
Hailed it with feverish lips.

Sandwich and Romney, Hastings, Hythe, and Dover  
Were all alert that day,  
To see the French war-steamers speeding over,  
When the fog cleared away.

10

Sullen and silent, and like couchant lions,  
Their cannon, through the night,  
Holding their breath, had watched, in grim defiance,  
The sea-coast opposite.

And now they roared at drum-beat from their stations  
On every citadel;  
Each answering each, with morning salutations,  
That all was well.

20

And down the coast, all taking up the burden,  
Replied the distant forts,  
As if to summon from his sleep the Warden  
And Lord of the Cinque Ports.

Him shall no sunshine from the field of azure,  
No drum-beat from the wall,  
No morning gun from the black fort's embrasure,  
Awaken with its call!

No more, surveying with an eye impartial  
The long line of the coast,  
Shall the gaunt figure of the old Field-Marshal  
Be seen upon his post!

30

For in the night, unseen, a single warrior,  
 In sombre harness mailed,  
 Dreaded of man, and surnamed the Destroyer,  
 The rampart wall had scaled.

He passed into the chamber of the sleeper,  
 The dark and silent room,  
 And as he entered, darker grew, and deeper,  
 The silence and the gloom.

40

He did not pause to parley or dissemble,  
 But smote the Warden hoar;  
 Ah! what a blow! that made all England tremble  
 And groan from shore to shore.

Meanwhile, without, the surly cannon waited,  
 The sun rose bright o'erhead;  
 Nothing in Nature's aspect intimated  
 That a great man was dead.

*Longfellow*


---

### OLD SONG

'Tis a dull sight  
 To see the year dying,  
 When winter winds  
 Set the yellow wood sighing:  
 Sighing, O sighing!

When such a time cometh  
 I do retire  
 Into an old room  
 Beside a bright fire:  
 O, pile a bright fire!

10

And there I sit  
    Reading old things,  
Of knights and lorn damsels,  
    While the wind sings—  
    O, drearily sings!

I never look out  
    Nor attend to the blast;  
For all to be seen  
    Is the leaves falling fast:  
    Falling, falling!

20

But close at the hearth,  
    Like a cricket sit I,  
Reading of summer  
    And chivalry—  
    Gallant chivalry!

Then with an old friend  
    I talk of our youth—  
How 'twas gladsome, but often  
    Foolish, forsooth:  
    But gladsome, gladsome!

30

Or, to get merry,  
    We sing some old rhyme  
That made the wood ring again  
    In summer time—  
    Sweet summer time!

Then go we to smoking,  
    Silent and snug:  
Naught passes between us,  
    Save a brown jug—  
    Sometimes!

40

And sometimes a tear  
     Will rise in each eye,  
 Seeing the two old friends  
     So merrily—  
     So merrily!

And ere to bed  
     Go we, go we,  
 Down on the ashes  
     We kneel on the knee,  
     Praying together! 50

Thus, then, live I  
     Till, 'mid all the gloom,  
 By Heaven! the bold sun  
     Is with me in the room  
     Shining, shining!

Then the clouds part,  
     Swallows soaring between;  
 The spring is alive,  
     And the meadows are green!

I jump up like mad, 60  
     Break the old pipe in twain,  
 And away to the meadows,  
     The meadows again!

*Edward Fitzgerald*

## MARIANA

With blackest moss the flower-plots  
     Were thickly crusted, one and all;  
 The rusted nails fell from the knots  
     That held the pear to the gable-wall.



The broken sheds looked sad and strange:  
 Unlifted was the clinking latch;  
 Weeded and worn the ancient thatch  
 Upon the lonely moated grange.

She only said, "My life is dreary,  
 He cometh not," she said;  
 She said, "I am aweary, aweary,  
 I would that I were dead!"

10

Her tears fell with the dews at even;  
 Her tears fell ere the dews were dried;  
 She could not look on the sweet heaven,  
 Either at morn or eventide.

After the flitting of the bats,  
 When thickest dark did trance the sky,  
 She drew her casement-curtain by,  
 And glanced athwart the glooming flats.

20

She only said, "The night is dreary,  
 He cometh not," she said;  
 She said, "I am aweary, aweary,  
 I would that I were dead!"

Upon the middle of the night,  
 Waking she heard the night-fowl crow:  
 The cock sung out an hour ere light:  
 From the dark fen the oxen's low  
 Came to her: without hope of change,  
 In sleep she seemed to walk forlorn,  
 Till cold winds woke the gray-eyed morn  
 About the lonely moated grange.

30

She only said, "The day is dreary,  
 He cometh not," she said;  
 She said, "I am aweary, aweary,  
 I would that I were dead!"

About a stone-cast from the wall  
 A sluice with blackened waters slept,  
 And o'er it many, round and small,  
 The clustered marish-mosses crept. 40  
 Hard by a poplar shook alway,  
 All silver-green with gnarled bark:  
 For leagues no other tree did mark  
 The level waste, the rounding gray.  
 She only said, "My life is dreary,  
 He cometh not," she said;  
 She said, "I am aweary, aweary,  
 I would that I were dead!"

And ever when the moon was low,  
 And the shrill winds were up and away, 50  
 In the white curtain, to and fro,  
 She saw the gusty shadow sway.  
 But when the moon was very low,  
 And wild winds bound within their cell,  
 The shadow of the poplar fell  
 Upon her bed, across her brow.  
 She only said, "The night is dreary,  
 He cometh not," she said;  
 She said, "I am aweary, aweary,  
 I would that I were dead!" 60

All day within the dreamy house,  
 The doors upon their hinges creaked;  
 The blue fly sung in the pane; the mouse  
 Behind the mouldering wainscot shrieked,  
 Or from the crevice peered about.  
 Old faces glimmered through the doors,  
 Old footsteps trod the upper floors,  
 Old voices called her from without.

She only said, "My life is dreary,  
 He cometh not," she said;  
 She said, "I am aweary, aweary,  
 I would that I were dead!"

70

The sparrow's chirrup on the roof,  
 The slow clock ticking, and the sound  
 Which to the wooing wind aloof  
 The poplar made, did all confound  
 Her sense; but most she loathed the hour  
 When the thick-moted sunbeam lay  
 Athwart the chambers, and the day  
 Was sloping toward his western bower.

Then she said, "I am very dreary,  
 He will not come," she said;  
 She wept, "I am aweary, aweary,  
 O God, that I were dead!"

80

*Tennyson*

### "YOU ASK ME WHY"

You ask me, why, tho' ill at ease,  
 Within this region I subsist,  
 Whose spirits falter in the mist,  
 And languish for the purple seas.

It is the land that freemen till,  
 That sober-suited Freedom chose,  
 The land, where girt with friends or foes,  
 A man may speak the thing he will;

A land of settled government,  
     A land of just and old renown, 10  
     Where Freedom slowly broadens down  
 From precedent to precedent:

Where faction seldom gathers head,  
     But, by degrees to fullness wrought,  
     The strength of some diffusive thought  
 Hath time and space to work and spread.

Should banded unions persecute  
     Opinion, and induce a time  
     When single thought is civil crime,  
 And individual freedom mute; 20

Tho' Power should make from land to land  
     The name of Britain trebly great—  
     Tho' every channel of the State  
 Should fill and choke with golden sand—

Yet waft me from the harbour-mouth,  
     Wild wind! I seek a warmer sky,  
     And I will see before I die  
 The palms and temples of the South.

*Tennyson*

---

## THE LOTOS-EATERS

“Courage!” he said, and pointed toward the land,  
 “This mounting wave will roll us shoreward soon.”  
 In the afternoon they came unto a land  
 In which it seemed always afternoon.

All round the coast the languid air did swoon,  
Breathing like one that hath a weary dream.  
Full-faced above the valley stood the moon;  
And, like a downward smoke, the slender stream  
Along the cliff to fall and pause and fall did seem.

A land of streams! some, like a downward smoke, 10  
Slow-dropping veils of thinnest lawn, did go;  
And some thro' wavering lights and shadows broke,  
Rolling a slumbrous sheet of foam below.  
They saw the gleaming river seaward flow  
From the inner land: far off, three mountain-tops,  
Three silent pinnacles of aged snow,  
Stood sunset-flush'd: and, dew'd with showery drops,  
Up-clomb the shadowy pine above the woven copse.

The charmed sunset linger'd low adown  
In the red West: thro' mountain clefts the dale 20  
Was seen far inland, and the yellow down  
Border'd with palm, and many a winding vale  
And meadow, set with slender galingale;  
A land where all things always seem'd the same!  
And round about the keel with faces pale,  
Dark faces pale against that rosy flame,  
The mild-eyed melancholy Lotos-eaters came.

Branches they bore of that enchanted stem,  
Laden with flower and fruit, whereof they gave  
To each, but whoso did receive of them 30  
And taste, to him the gushing of the wave  
Far far away did seem to mourn and rave  
On alien shores; and if his fellow spake,  
His voice was thin, as voices from the grave;  
And deep-asleep he seem'd, yet all awake,  
And music in his ears his beating heart did make.

They sat them down upon the yellow sand,  
 Between the sun and moon upon the shore;  
 And sweet it was to dream of Fatherland,  
 Of child, and wife, and slave; but evermore 40  
 Most weary seem'd the sea, weary the oar,  
 Weary the wandering fields of barren foam.  
 Then some one said, "We will return no more;"  
 And all at once they sang, "Our island home  
 Is far beyond the wave; we will no longer roam."

## CHORIC SONG

## I

There is sweet music here that softer falls  
 Than petals from blown roses on the grass,  
 Or night-dews on still waters between walls  
 Of shadowy granite, in a gleaming pass;  
 Music that gentlier on the spirit lies, 50  
 Than tir'd eyelids upon tir'd eyes;  
 Music that brings sweet sleep down from the blissful skies.  
 Here are cool mosses deep,  
 And thro' the moss the ivies creep,  
 And in the stream the long-leaved flowers weep,  
 And from the craggy ledge the poppy hangs in sleep.

## II

Why are we weigh'd upon with heaviness,  
 And utterly consumed with sharp distress,  
 While all things else have rest from weariness?  
 All things have rest: why should we toil alone, 60  
 We only toil, who are the first of things,  
 And make perpetual moan,  
 Still from one sorrow to another thrown:  
 Nor ever fold our wings,

And cease from wanderings,  
 Nor steep our brows in slumber's holy balm;  
 Nor harken what the inner spirit sings,  
 "There is no joy but calm!"—  
 Why should we only toil, the roof and crown of things!

## III

Lo! in the middle of the wood, 70  
 The folded leaf is woo'd from out the bud  
 With winds upon the branch, and there  
 Grows green and broad, and takes no care,  
 Sun-steep'd at noon, and in the moon  
 Nightly dew-fed; and turning yellow  
 Falls, and floats adown the air.  
 Lo! sweeten'd with the summer light,  
 The full-juiced apple, waxing over-mellow,  
 Drops in a silent autumn night.  
 All its allotted length of days 80  
 The flower ripens in its place,  
 Ripens and fades, and falls, and hath no toil,  
 Fast-rooted in the fruitful soil.

## IV

Hateful is the dark-blue sky,  
 Vaulted o'er the dark-blue sea.  
 Death is the end of life; ah, why  
 Should life all labour be?  
 Let us alone. Time driveth onward fast,  
 And in a little while our lips are dumb.  
 Let us alone. What is it that will last? 90  
 All things are taken from us, and become  
 Portions and parcels of the dreadful Past.  
 Let us alone. What pleasure can we have  
 To war with evil? Is there any peace

In ever climbing up the climbing wave ?  
 All things have rest, and ripen toward the grave  
 In silence; ripen, fall, and cease:  
 Give us long rest or death, dark death, or dreamful ease.

## V

How sweet it were, hearing the downward stream,  
 With half-shut eyes ever to seem 100  
 Falling asleep in a half-dream!  
 To dream and dream, like yonder amber light,  
 Which will not leave the myrrh-bush on the height;  
 To hear each other's whisper'd speech;  
 Eating the Lotos day by day,  
 To watch the crisping ripples on the beach,  
 And tender curving lines of creamy spray;  
 To lend our hearts and spirits wholly  
 To the influence of mild-minded melancholy;  
 To muse and brood and live again in memory, 110  
 With those old faces of our infancy  
 Heap'd over with a mound of grass,  
 Two handfuls of white dust, shut in an urn of brass!

## VI

Dear is the memory of our wedded lives,  
 And dear the last embraces of our wives  
 And their warm tears: but all hath suffer'd change:  
 For surely now our household hearths are cold,  
 Our sons inherit us: our looks are strange:  
 And we should come like ghosts to trouble joy.  
 Or else the island princes over-bold 120  
 Have eat our substance, and the minstrel sings  
 Before them of the ten years' war in Troy,  
 And our great deeds, as half-forgotten things.  
 Is there confusion in the little isle ?



Let what is broken so remain.  
 The Gods are hard to reconcile:  
 'T is hard to settle order once again.  
 There *is* confusion worse than death,  
 Trouble on trouble, pain on pain,  
 Long labour unto aged breath,  
 Sore task to hearts worn out by many wars  
 And eyes grown dim with gazing on the pilot-stars.

130

## VII

But, propt on beds of amaranth and moly,  
 How sweet (while warm airs lull us, blowing lowly)  
 With half-dropt eyelid still,  
 Beneath a heaven dark and holy,  
 To watch the long bright river drawing slowly  
 His waters from the purple hill—  
 To hear the dewy echoes calling  
 From cave to cave thro' the thick-twined vine—  
 To watch the emerald-colour'd water falling  
 Thro' many a woven acanthus-wreath divine!  
 Only to hear and see the far-off sparkling brine,  
 Only to hear were sweet, stretch'd out beneath the pine.

140

## VIII

The Lotos blooms below the barren peak:  
 The Lotos blows by every winding creek:  
 All day the wind breathes low with mellower tone:  
 Thro' every hollow cave and alley lone  
 Round and round the spicy downs the yellow Lotos-dust is  
     blown.  
 We have had enough of action, and of motion we,  
 Roll'd to starboard, roll'd to larboard, when the surge was  
     seething free,  
 Where the wallowing monster spouted his foam-fountains  
     in the sea.

150

Let us swear an oath, and keep it with an equal mind,  
 In the hollow Lotos-land to live and lie reclined  
 On the hills like Gods together, careless of mankind.  
 For they lie beside their nectar, and the bolts are hurl'd  
 Far below them in the valleys, and the clouds are lightly  
 curl'd

Round their golden houses, girdled with the gleaming world:  
 Where they smile in secret, looking over wasted lands,  
 Blight and famine, plague and earthquake, roaring deeps  
 and fiery sands, 160

Clanging fights, and flaming towns, and sinking ships, and  
 praying hands.

But they smile, they find a music centred in a doleful song  
 Steaming up, a lamentation and an ancient tale of wrong,  
 Like a tale of little meaning tho' the words are strong;  
 Chanted from an ill-used race of men that cleave the soil,  
 Sow the seed, and reap the harvest with enduring toil,  
 Storing yearly little dues of wheat, and wine and oil;  
 Till they perish and they suffer—some, 't is whisper'd—  
 down in hell

Suffer endless anguish, others in Elysian valleys dwell,  
 Resting weary limbs at last on beds of asphodel. 170

Surely, surely, slumber is more sweet than toil, the shore  
 Than labour in the deep mid-ocean, wind and wave and oar;  
 O, rest ye, brother mariners, we will not wander more.

*Tennyson*

---

### EARLY SPRING

Once more the Heavenly Power  
 Makes all things new,  
 And domes the red-plowed hills  
 With loving blue;  
 The blackbirds have their wills,  
 The throstles too.

Opens a door in Heaven;  
    From skies of glass  
A Jacob's ladder falls  
    On greening grass, 10  
And o'er the mountain-walls  
    Young angels pass.

Before them fleets the shower,  
    And burst the buds,  
And shine the level lands,  
    And flash the floods;  
The stars are from their hands  
    Flung thro' the woods,

The woods with living airs  
    How softly fannetl, 20  
Light airs from where the deep,  
    All down the sand,  
Is breathing in his sleep,  
    Heard by the land.

O follow, leaping blood,  
    The season's lure!  
O heart, look down and up  
    Serene, secure,  
Warm as the crocus cup,  
    Like snowdrops, pure! 30

Past, Future, glimpse and fade  
    Thro' some slight spell,  
A gleam from yonder vale,  
    Some far blue fell,  
And sympathies how frail,  
    In sound and smell!

Till at thy chuckled note,  
 Thou twinkling bird,  
 The fairy fancies range,  
 And, lightly stirred,  
 Ring little bells of change  
 From word to word. 40

For now the Heavenly Power  
 Makes all things new,  
 And thaws the cold, and fills  
 The flower with dew;  
 The blackbirds have their wills,  
 The poets too.

*Tennyson*

By permission of Macmillan & Company,  
 Limited, London

---

## NORTHERN FARMER

### NEW STYLE

Dosn't thou 'ear my 'erse's legs, as they canters awaäy?  
 Proputty, proputty, proputty—that's what I 'ears 'em saäy.  
 Proputty, proputty, proputty—Sam, thou's an ass for thy  
 paäins:

Theer's moor sense i' one o' 'is legs, nor in all thy braäins.

Woä—theer's a craw to pluck wi' tha, Sam: yon's parson's  
 'ouse—

Dosn't thou know that a man mun be eäther a man or a  
 mouse?

Time to think on it then; for thou'll be twenty to weeäk.  
 Proputty, proputty—woä then, woä—let ma 'ear mysén  
 speäk.

Me an' thy muther, Sammy, 'as beän a'talkin' o' thee;  
 Thou's beän talkin' to muther, an' she beän a'tellin' it  
 me. 10

Thou'll not marry for munny—thou's sweet upo' parson's  
 lass—

Noä—thou'll marry for luvv—an' we boäth on us thinks  
 tha an ass.

Seeä'd her to-daäy goä by—Saäint's daäy—they was ringin'  
 the bells.

She's a beauty, thou thinks—an' soä is scoors o' gells.

Them as 'as munny an' all—wot's a beauty?—the flower  
 as blaws.

But proputty, proputty sticks, an' proputty, proputty  
 graws.

Do'ant be stunt; taäke time. I knaws what maäkes tha  
 sa mad.

Warn't I craäzed fur the lasses mysén when I wur a lad?  
 But I knawed a Quaäker feller as often 'as tow'd ma this:

“Doaänt thou marry for munny, but goä wheer munny  
 is!” 20

An' I went wheer munny war; an' thy muther coom to  
 'and,

Wi' lots o' munny laäid by, an' a nicetish bit o' land.

Maäybe she warn't a beauty—I niver giv it a thowt—

But warn't she as good to cuddle an' kiss as a lass as 'ant  
 nowt?

Parson's lass 'ant nowt, and she weänt 'a nowt when 'e's  
 deäd,

Mun be a guvness, lad, or summat, and addle her breäd.

Why ? fur 'e's nobbut a curate, an' weänt niver git hissén  
 clear,  
 An' 'e maäde the bed as 'e ligs on afoor 'e coom'd to the  
 shere.

An' thin 'e coom'd to the parish wi' lots o' Varsity debt,  
 Stook to his taäil they did, an' 'e 'ant got shut on 'em yet. 30  
 An' 'e ligs on 'is back i' the grip, wi' noän to lend 'im a  
 shuvv,  
 Woorse nor a far-weltered yowe: fur, Sammy, 'e married  
 fur luvv.

Luvv ? What's luvv ? thou can luvv thy lass and 'er munny  
 too,  
 Maäkin' 'em goä togither, as they've good right to do.  
 Couldn I luvv thy muther by cause o' 'er munny laäid by ?  
 Naäy—fur I luvv'd 'er a vast sight moor fur it: reäson why.

Ay, an' thy muther says thou wants to marry the lass,  
 Cooms of a gentleman burn: an' we boäth on us thinks  
 tha an ass.

Woä then, propuppy, wiltha ?—an ass as near as mays  
 nowt—

Woä then, wiltha ? dangtha!—the bees is as fell as owt. 40

Breäk me a bit o' the 'esh for 'is 'ead, lad, out o' the fence !  
 Gentleman burn! what's gentleman burn ? is it shillins an'  
 pence ?

Propuppy, propuppy's ivrything 'ere, an', Sammy, I'm blest  
 If it isn't the saäme oop yonder, fur them as 'as it's the best.

'Tis'n them as 'as munny as breaks into 'ouses an' steäls,  
 Them as 'as coäts to their backs an' taäkes their regular  
 meäls,

Noä, but it's them as niver knaws wheer a meäl's to be 'ad.  
Taäke my word for it Sammy, the poor in a loomp is bad.

Them or thir feythurs, tha sees, mun 'a beän a laäzy lot,  
Fur work mun 'a gone to the gittin' whiniver munny was  
got. 50

Feyther 'ad ammost nowt; leästways 'is munny was 'id.  
But 'e tued an' moiled issén deäd, an' 'e died a good un,  
'e did.

Looök thou theer wheer Wigglesby beck cooms out by  
the 'ill!

Feyther run oop to the farm, an' I runs oop to the mill;  
An' I'll run oop to the brig, an' that thou'll live to see;  
And if thou marries a good un, I'll leave the land to thee.

Thim's my noätions, Sammy, wheerby I means to stick;  
But if thou marries a bad un, I'll leäve the land to Dick.—  
Coom oop, propuppy, propuppy—that's what I 'ears 'im  
saäy—

Propuppy, propuppy, propuppy—canter an' canter awaäy. 60

*Tennyson*

## HOW THEY BROUGHT THE GOOD NEWS

I sprang to the stirrup, and Joris, and he;  
I galloped, Dirck galloped, we galloped all three;  
"God speed!" cried the watch, as the gate-bolts undrew;  
"Speed!" echoed the wall to us galloping through;  
Behind shut the postern, the lights sank to rest,  
And into the midnight we galloped abreast.

Not a word to each other; we kept the great pace  
 Neck by neck, stride by stride, never changing our place;  
 I turned in my saddle and made its girths tight,  
 Then shortened each stirrup and set the pique right. 10  
 Rebuckled the cheek-strap, chained slacker the bit,  
 Nor galloped less steadily Roland a whit.

'Twas moonset at starting; but while we drew near  
 Lokeren the cocks crew, and twilight dawned clear;  
 At Boom, a great yellow star came out to see;  
 At Düffeld, 'twas morning as plain as could be;  
 And from Mecheln church-steeple we heard the half-chime,  
 So Joris broke silence with, "Yet there is time!"

At Aerschot, up-leaped of a sudden the sun,  
 And against him the cattle stood black every one, 20  
 To stare through the mist at us galloping past,  
 And I saw my stout galloper, Roland, at last,  
 With resolute shoulders, each butting away  
 The haze, as some bluff river headland its spray.

And his low head and crest, just one sharp ear bent back  
 For my voice, and the other pricked out on his track;  
 And one eye's black intelligence—ever that glance  
 O'er its white edge at me, his own master, askance!  
 And the thick heavy spume-flakes which aye and anon  
 His fierce lips shook upwards in galloping on. 30

By Hasselt Dirck groaned; and cried Joris, "Stay spur!  
 Your Roos galloped bravely, the fault's not in her,  
 We'll remember at Aix"—for one heard the quick wheeze  
 Of her chest, saw the stretched neck and staggering knees,  
 And sunk tail, and horrible heave of the flank,  
 As down on her haunches she shuddered and sank.



So we were left galloping, Joris and I,  
Past Loos and past Tongres, no cloud in the sky;  
The broad sun above laughed a pitiless laugh,  
'Neath our feet broke the brittle bright stubble like chaff: 40  
Till over by Dalhem a dome-spire sprang white,  
And "Gallop," gasped Joris, "for Aix is in sight!"

"How they'll greet us!" and all in a moment his roan  
Rolled neck and croup over, lay **dead** as a stone;  
And there was my Roland to bear the whole weight  
Of the news which alone could save Aix from her fate,  
With his nostrils like pits full of blood to the brim,  
And with circles of red for his eye-sockets' rim.

Then I cast loose my buff-coat, each holster let fall,  
Shook off both my jack-boots, let go belt and all, 50  
Stood up in the stirrup, leaned, patted his ear,  
Called my Roland his pet-name, my horse without peer;  
Clapped my hands, laughed and sang, any noise, bad or  
good,  
Till at length into Aix Roland galloped and stood.

And all I remember is friends flocking round,  
As I sat with his head 'twixt my knees on the ground;  
And no voice but was praising this Roland of mine,  
As I poured down his throat our last measure of wine,  
Which (the burgesses voted by common consent)  
Was no more than his due who brought good news from  
Ghent.

60

*R. Browning*

## THE PIED PIPER OF HAMELIN

Hamelin Town's in Brunswick.  
 By famous Hanover city;  
 The river Weser deep and wide  
 Washes its walls on the southern side;  
 A pleasanter spot you never spied;  
 But, when begins my ditty,  
 Almost five hundred years ago,  
 To see the townsfolk suffer so  
 From vermin, was a pity.

Rats! 10  
 They fought the dogs and killed the cats,  
 And bit the babies in their cradles,  
 And ate the cheeses out of the vats,  
 And licked the soup from the cooks' own ladles,  
 Split open the kegs of salted sprats,  
 Made nests inside men's Sunday hats,  
 And even spoiled the women's chats  
 By drowning their speaking  
 With shrieking and squeaking  
 In fifty different sharps and flats. 20

At last the people in a body  
 To the Town-hall came flocking:  
 "'Tis clear," cried they, "our Mayor's a noddy:  
 And as for our Corporation—shocking  
 To think we buy gowns lined with ermine  
 For dolts that can't or won't determine  
 What's best to rid us of our vermin!  
 You hope, because you're old and obese,  
 To find in the furry civic robe ease!  
 Rouse up, Sirs! Give your brains a racking 30

To find the remedy we're lacking,  
Or, sure as fate, we'll send you packing!"  
At this the Mayor and Corporation  
Quaked with a mighty consternation.

An hour they sate in council,  
At length the Mayor broke silence;  
"For a guilder I'd my ermine gown sell;  
I wish I were a mile hence!

It's easy to bid one rack one's brain—

I'm sure my poor head aches again

I've scratched it so, and all in vain.

Oh for a trap, a trap, a trap!"

Just as he said this, what should hap

At the chamber door, but a gentle tap ?

"Bless us," cried the Mayor, "what's that ?

Only a scraping of shoes on the mat ?

Anything like the sound of a rat

Makes my heart go pit-a-pat!"

40

"Come in!" the Mayor cried, looking bigger:

And in did come the strangest figure!

His queer long coat from heel to head

Was half of yellow and half of red;

And he himself was tall and thin,

With sharp blue eyes each like a pin,

And loose light hair, yet swarthy skin,

No tuft on cheek, nor beard on chin,

But lips where smiles went out and in—

There was no guessing his kith and kin!

And nobody could enough admire

The tall man and his quaint attire.

Quoth one, "It's as my great-grandsire,

50

60

Starting up at the Trump of Doom's tone,  
Had walked this way from his painted tombstone!"

He advanced to the council table:

And, "Please your honours," said he, "I'm able,  
By means of a secret charm, to draw  
All creatures living beneath the sun,  
That creep, or swim, or fly, or run,  
After me so as you never saw!

And I chiefly use my charm

70

On creatures that do people harm,  
The mole, and toad, and newt, and viper;  
And people call me the Pied Piper.

"Yet," said he, "poor piper as I am,

In Tartary I freed the Cham,

Last June, from his huge swarms of gnats;

I eased in Asia the Nizam

Of a monstrous brood of vampire-bats:

And as for what your brain bewilders,

If I can rid your town of rats,

80

Will you give me a thousand guilders?"

"One? fifty thousand!" was the exclamation

Of the astonished Mayor and Corporation.

Into the street the Piper stept,

Smiling first a little smile,

As if he knew what magic slept

In his quiet pipe the while;

Then, like a musical adept,

To blow the pipe his lips he wrinkled,

And green and blue his sharp eyes twinkled,

90

Like a candle-flame where salt is sprinkled;

And ere three shrill notes the pipe uttered,

You heard as if an army muttered;

And the muttering grew to a grumbling;  
And the grumbling grew to a mighty rumbling;  
And out of the houses the rats came tumbling.  
Great rats, small rats, lean rats, brawny rats,  
Brown rats, black rats, gray rats, tawny rats,  
Grave old plodders, gay young friskers,

Fathers, mothers, uncles, cousins, 100  
Cocking tails and pricking whiskers,

Families by tens and dozens,  
Brothers, sisters, husbands, wives—  
Followed the Piper for their lives.

From street to street he piped advancing,  
And step for step they followed dancing,  
Until they came to the river Weser  
Wherein all plunged and perished!

—Save one who, stout as Julius Cæsar,  
Swam across and lived to carry 110

(As he the manuscript he cherished)

To Rat-land home his commentary:

Which was, "At the first shrill notes of the pipe,  
I heard a sound as of scraping tripe,  
And putting apples wondrous ripe  
Into a cider press's gripe;

And a moving away of pickle-tub boards,  
And a leaving ajar of conserve-cupboards,  
And a drawing the corks of train-oil flasks,  
And a breaking the hoops of butter-casks; 120

And it seemed as if a voice

(Sweeter far than by harp or by psaltery  
Is breathed) called out, Oh Rats, rejoice!  
The world is grown to one vast drysaltery!

So munch on, crunch on, take your nuncheon,  
Breakfast, dinner, supper, luncheon!  
And just as a bulky sugar-puncheon,

All ready staved, like a great sun shone  
 Glorious scarce an inch before me,  
 Just as methought it said, "Come, bore me!" 130  
 —I found the Weser rolling o'er me."

You should have heard the Hamelin people  
 Ringing the bells till they rocked the steeple.  
 "Go," cried the Mayor, "and get long poles!  
 Poke out the nests and block up the holes!  
 Consult with carpenters and builders,  
 And leave in our town not even a trace  
 Of the rats!" When suddenly, up the face  
 Of the Piper perked in the market-place,  
 With a, "First, if you please, my thousand guilders!" 140

A thousand guilders! The Mayor looked blue,  
 So did the Corporation too.  
 For council dinners made rare havoc  
 With Claret, Moselle, Vin-de-Grave, Hock;  
 And half the money would replenish  
 Their cellar's biggest butt with Rhenish.  
 To pay this sum to a wandering fellow  
 With a gipsy coat of red and yellow!  
 "Besides," quoth the Mayor, with a knowing wink,  
 "Our business was done at the river's brink; 150  
 We saw with our eyes the vermin sink,  
 And what's dead can't come to life, I think.  
 So, friend, we're not the folks to shrink  
 From the duty of giving you something for drink.  
 And a matter of money to put in your poke;  
 But, as for the guilders, what we spoke  
 Of them, as you very well know, was in joke.  
 Beside, our losses have made us thrifty.  
 A thousand guilders! Come, take fifty!"

The Piper's face fell, and he cried, 160  
 "No trifling! I can't wait, beside!  
 I've promised to visit by dinner-time  
 Bagdat, and accept the prime  
 Of the Head-Cook's pottage, all he's rich in,  
 For having left, in the Caliph's kitchen,  
 Of a nest of scorpions no survivor.  
 With him I proved no bargain-driver,  
 With you, don't think I'll bate a stiver!  
 And folks who put me in a passion  
 May find me pipe to another fashion." 170

"How?" cried the Mayor, "d'ye think I'll brook  
 Being worse treated than a Cook?  
 Insulted by a lazy ribald,  
 With idle pipe and vesture piebald?  
 You threaten us, fellow? Do your worst,  
 Blow your pipe there till you burst!"

Once more he stept into the street;  
     And to his lips again  
 Laid his long pipe of smooth, straight cane;  
     And ere he blew three notes (such sweet 180  
 Soft notes as yet musician's cunning  
     Never gave the enraptured air)  
 There was a rustling, that seemed like a bustling  
 Of merry crowds justling at pitching and hustling,  
 Small feet were pattering, wooden shoes clattering,  
 Little hands clapping, and little tongues chattering,  
 And, like fowls in a farm-yard when barley is scattering,  
 Out came the children running.  
 All the little boys and girls,  
 With rosy cheeks and flaxen curls, 190  
 And sparkling eyes and teeth like pearls,



Tripping and skipping, ran merrily after  
 The wonderful music with shouting and laughter.  
 The Mayor was dumb, and the Council stood  
 As if they were changed into blocks of wood,  
 Unable to move a step, or cry  
 To the children merrily skipping by—  
 And could only follow with the eye  
 That joyous crowd at the Piper's back.  
 But how the Mayor was on the rack, 200  
 And the wretched Council's bosoms beat,  
 As the Piper turned from the High Street  
 To where the Weser rolled its waters  
 Right in the way of their sons and daughters!  
 However he turned from South to West,  
 And to Koppelberg Hill his steps addressed,  
 And after him the children pressed;  
 Great was the joy in every breast.  
 "He never can cross that mighty top!  
 He's forced to let the piping drop, 210  
 And we shall see our children stop!"  
 When, lo! as they reached the mountain's side,  
 A wondrous portal opened wide,  
 As if a cavern was suddenly hollowed;  
 And the Piper advanced and the children followed,  
 And when all were in to the very last,  
 The door in the mountain side shut fast.  
 Did I say, all? No! One was lame,  
 And could not dance the whole of the way;  
 And in after years, if you would blame 220  
 His sadness, he was used to say,—  
 "It's dull in our town since my playmates left!  
 I can't forget that I'm bereft  
 Of all the pleasant sights they see,  
 Which the Piper also promised me:



For he led us, he said, to a joyous land,  
 Joining the town and just at hand,  
 Where waters gushed, and fruit-trees grew.  
 And flowers put forth a fairer hue,  
 And everything was strange and new; 230  
 The sparrows were brighter than peacocks here,  
 And their dogs outran our fallow deer,  
 And honey-bees had lost their stings,  
 And horses were born with eagles' wings;  
 And just as I became assured  
 My lame foot would be speedily cured,  
 The music stopped and I stood still,  
 And found myself outside the Hill,  
 Left alone against my will.  
 To go now limping as before, 240  
 And never hear of that country more!"

The Mayor sent East, West, North, and South,  
 To offer the Piper, by word of mouth,  
     Wherever it was men's lot to find him,  
 Silver and gold to his heart's content,  
 If he'd only return the way he went,  
     And bring the children behind him.  
 But when they saw 'twas a lost endeavour,  
 And Piper and dancers were gone for ever,  
 They made a decree that lawyers never 250  
     Should think their records dated duly  
 If, after the day of the month and year,  
 These words did not as well appear,  
 "And so long after what happened here  
     On the Twenty-second of July,  
 Thirteen hundred and seventy-six:"  
 And the better in memory to fix  
 The place of the children's last retreat,

They called it the Pied Piper's Street—  
 Where any one playing on pipe or tabor 260  
 Was sure for the future to lose his labour.

Nor suffered they hostelry or tavern  
 To shock with mirth a street so solemn;  
 But opposite the place of the cavern

They wrote the story on a column,  
 And on the great Church-Window painted  
 The same, to make the world acquainted  
 How their children were stolen away;  
 And there it stands to this very day.

And I must not omit to say 270

That in Transylvania there's a tribe  
 Of alien people that ascribe

The outlandish way and dress

On which their neighbours lay such stress,

To their fathers and mothers having risen

Out of some subterraneous prison

Into which they were trepanned

Long time ago in a mighty band

Out of Hamelin town in Brunswick land,

But how, or why, they don't understand. 280

So Willy, let me and you be wipers

Of scores out with all men—especially pipers:

And, whether they pipe us free from rats or from mice,

If we've promised them aught, let us keep our promise.

*R. Browning*

---

### THE COURTIN'

God makes sech nights, all white an' still

Fur'z you can look and listen,

Moonshine an' snow on field an' hill,

All silence an' all glisten.

Zekle crep' up quite unbeknown  
 An' peeked in thru' the winder,  
 An' there sot Huldy all alone,  
 'ith no one nigh to hender.

A fireplace filled the room's one side  
 With half a cord o' wood in—  
 There warn't no stoves (till comfort died)  
 To bake ye to a puddin'.

10

The wa'nut logs shot sparkles out  
 Towards the pootiest, bless her!  
 An' leetle flames danced all about  
 The chiny on the dresser.

'T was kin' o' kingdom-come to look  
 On sech a blessed cretur,  
 A dogrose blushin' to a brook  
 Ain't modester nor sweeter.

20

He was six foot o' man, A 1,  
 Clear grit and human natur';  
 None couldn't quicker pitch a ton  
 Nor dror a furrer straighter.

She thought no v'ice had such a swing  
 Ez hisn in the choir;  
 My! when he made Ole Hundred ring,  
 She *knowed* the Lord was nigher!

An' she'd blush scarlit, right in prayer,  
 When her new meetin'-bunnet  
 Felt somehow thru' its crown a pair  
 O' blue eyes sot upon it.

30

Thet night, I tell ye, she looked *some*  
 She seemed to've gut a new soul,  
 For she felt sartin-sure he'd come,  
 Down to her very shoe-sole.

She heer'd a foot, an' know'd it tu,  
 A-raspin' on the scraper,—  
 All ways to once her feelin's flew  
 Like sparks in burnt-up paper. 40

He kin' o' l'itered on the mat,  
 Some doubtfle o' the sekle,  
 His heart kep' goin' pity-pat,  
 But hern went pity Zekle.

An' yit she gin her cheer a jerk  
 Ez though she wish'd him funder,  
 An' on her apples kep' to work,  
 Parin' away like murder.

"You want to see my Pa, I s'pose?"  
 "Wal . . . no . . . I come dasignin'". 50  
 "To see my Ma? She's sprinklin' clo'es  
 Agin to-morrer's i'nin'"

To say why gals acts so or so,  
 Or don't, 'ould be presumin';  
 Mebby to mean *yes* an' say *no*  
 Comes nateral to women.

He stood a spell on one foot fust,  
 Then stood a spell on t'other,  
 An' on which one he felt the wust  
 He could n't ha' told ye nuther. 60

Says he, "I'd better call again";  
     Says she, "Think likely, Mister";  
 Thet last word pricked him like a pin.  
     An' . . . Wal, he up an' kist her.

When Ma bimeby upon 'em slips,  
     Huldy sot pale ez ashes,  
 All kin' o' smily roun' the lips  
     An' teary roun' the lashes.

For she was jus' the quiet kind  
     Whose naturs never vary,  
 Like streams that keep a summer mind  
     Snow-hid in Jenooary.

70

The blood clost roun' her heart felt glued  
     Too tight for all expressin',  
 Tell mother see how matters stood,  
     An' gin 'em both her blessin'.

Then her red come back like the tide  
     Down to the Bay o' Fundy,  
 An' all I know is, they was cried  
     In meetin' come nex' Sunday.

80

*J. R. Lowell*


---

## A BOOK

There is no frigate like a book  
     To take us lands away,  
 Nor any coursers like a page  
     Of prancing poetry.

This traverse may the poorest take  
 Without oppress of toll;  
 How frugal is the chariot  
 That bears a human soul!

*Emily Dickinson*

From "The Poems of Emily Dickinson," Centenary Edition.  
 Reprinted by permission of Little, Brown & Company

## A THUNDERSTORM

The wind begun to rock the grass  
 With threatening tunes and low,—  
 He flung a menace at the earth,  
 A menace at the sky.

The leaves unhooked themselves from trees  
 And started all abroad;  
 The dust did scoop itself like hands  
 And throw away the road.

The wagons quickened on the streets,  
 The thunder hurried slow; -10  
 The lightning showed a yellow beak,  
 And then a livid claw.

The birds put up the bars to nests,  
 The cattle fled to barns;  
 There came one drop of giant rain,  
 And then, as if the hands

That held the dams had parted hold,  
 The waters wrecked the sky,  
 But overlooked my father's house,  
 Just quartering a tree. 20

*Emily Dickinson*

From "The Poems of Emily Dickinson," Centenary Edition.  
 Reprinted by permission of Little, Brown & Company

## THE SNAKE

A narrow fellow in the grass  
Occasionally rides;  
You may have met him,—did you not,  
His notice sudden is.

The grass divides as with a comb,  
A spotted shaft is seen;  
And then it closes at your feet  
And opens farther on.

He likes a boggy acre,  
A floor too cool for corn. 10  
Yet when a child, and barefoot,  
I more than once, at morn,

Have passed, I thought, a whip-lash  
Unbraiding in the sun,—  
When, stooping to secure it,  
It wrinkled, and was gone.

Several of nature's people  
I know, and they know me;  
I feel for them a transport  
Of cordiality; 20

But never met this fellow,  
Attended or alone,  
Without a tighter breathing,  
And zero at the bone.

*Emily Dickinson*

From "The Poems of Emily Dickinson," Centenary Edition.  
Reprinted by permission of Little, Brown & Company

## TWENTIETH CENTURY POETRY

### WHEN I SET OUT FOR LYONNESSE

When I set out for Lyonesse,  
A hundred miles away,  
The rime was on the spray,  
And starlight lit my lonesomeness  
When I set out for Lyonesse  
A hundred miles away.

What would bechance at Lyonesse  
While I should sojourn there  
No prophet durst declare,  
Nor did the wisest wizard guess  
What would bechance at Lyonesse  
While I should sojourn there.

10

When I came back from Lyonesse  
With magic in my eyes,  
All marked with mute surmise  
My radiance fair and fathomless,  
When I came back from Lyonesse  
With magic in my eyes!

*Thomas Hardy*

By permission of Macmillan & Company,  
Limited, London



## THE DEAD DRUMMER

They throw in Drummer Hodge, to rest  
    Uncoffined—just as found;  
His landmark is a kopje-crest  
    That breaks the veldt around;  
And foreign constellations west  
    Each night above his mound.

Young Hodge the Drummer never knew—  
    Fresh from his Wessex home—  
The meaning of the broad Karoo,  
    The Bush, the dusty loam,  
And why uprose to nightly view  
    Strange stars amid the gloam.

10

Yet portion of that unknown plain  
    Will Hodge for ever be;  
His homely Northern breast and brain  
    Grow up a Southern tree,  
And strange-eyed constellations reign  
    His stars eternally.

*Thomas Hardy*

By permission of Macmillan & Company,  
Limited, London

## TWILIGHT ON TWEED

Three crests against the saffron sky,  
    Beyond the purple plain,  
The kind remembered melody  
    Of Tweed once more again.

Wan water from the border hills,  
 Dear voice from the old years,  
 Thy distant music lulls and stills,  
 And moves to quiet tears.

Like a loved ghost thy fabled flood  
 Fleets through the dusky land; 10  
 Where Scott, come home to die, has stood,  
 My feet returning stand.

A mist of memory broods and floats,  
 The Border waters flow;  
 The air is full of ballad notes,  
 Borne out of long ago.

Old songs that sung themselves to me,  
 Sweet through a boy's day-dream,  
 While trout below the blossomed tree  
 Flashed in the golden stream. 20

Twilight, and Tweed, and Eildon Hill,  
 Fair and too fair you be;  
 You tell me that the voice is still  
 That should have welcomed me.

*Andrew Lang*

By permission of Longmans, Green & Co.,  
 Toronto

---

## TO ONE IN TOWN

Come back, come back, 'tis Nature bids you come!  
 Come back once more to tarn and tangled wood,—  
 Come back to glen, and stream, and torrent flood,—  
 Come back, and 'mid the woodlands make your home:

Too long you quit the birds, the flowers, the dome  
 Of forest-boughs,—the dell, where once you stood  
 Life-thrilled, and living knew that life was good;  
 Too long you miss the bees, the busy hum  
 Of painted bodies, and the ceaseless stir  
 Of wings,—the sounds, the joy, the passing whirr 10  
 Of drone, or dragon-fly,—these, these are thine,  
 And yet you have them not,—what have you then?  
 The dusky shapes, and care-worn ways, of men:  
 Come back, come back, to Nature and her shrine.

*Samuel Waddington*

By permission of his niece,  
 Penelope Dodgshem

## DAISY

Where the thistle lifts a purple crown  
 Six foot out of the turf,  
 And the harebell shakes on the windy hill—  
 O the breath of the distant surf!—

The hills look over on the South,  
 And southward dreams the sea;  
 And, with the sea-breeze hand in hand,  
 Came innocence and she.

Where 'mid the gorse the raspberry  
 Red for the gatherer springs,  
 Two children did we stray and talk  
 Wise, idle, childish things.

10

She listened with big-lipped surprise,  
 Breast-deep 'mid flower and spine:  
 Her skin was like a grape, whose veins  
 Run snow instead of wine.

She knew not those sweet words she spake,  
 Nor knew her own sweet way;  
 But there's never a bird, so sweet a song  
 Thronged in whose throat that day! 20

Oh, there were flowers in Storrington  
 On the turf and on the spray;  
 But the sweetest flower on Sussex hills  
 Was the Daisy-flower that day!

Her beauty smoothed earth's furrowed face!  
 She gave me tokens three:—  
 A look, a word of her winsome mouth,  
 And a wild raspberry.

A berry red, a guileless look,  
 A still word,—strings of sand! 30  
 And yet they made my wild, wild heart  
 Fly down to her little hand.

For, standing artless as the air,  
 And candid as the skies,  
 She took the berries with her hand,  
 And the love with her sweet eyes.

The fairest things have fleetest end:  
 Their scent survives their close:  
 But the rose's scent is bitterness  
 To him that loved the rose! 40

She looked a little wistfully,  
 Then went her sunshine way:—  
 The sea's eye had a mist on it,  
 And the leaves fell from the day.

She went her unremembering way,  
 She went, and left in me  
 The pang of all the partings gone,  
 The partings yet to be.

She left me marvelling why my soul  
 Was sad that she was glad;  
 At all the sadness in the sweet,  
 The sweetness in the sad.

50

Still, still I seemed to see her, still  
 Look up with soft replies,  
 And take the berries with her hand,  
 And the love with her lovely eyes.

Nothing begins, and nothing ends,  
 That is not paid with moan;  
 For we are born in other's pain,  
 And perish in our own.

60

*Francis Thompson*

By permission of Burns Oates & Wash-  
 bourne, Ltd., London

---

## THE ADVENTURERS

Over the downs in sunlight clear,  
 Forth we went in the spring of the year:  
 Plunder of April's gold we sought,  
 Little of April's anger thought.

Caught in a copse without defence  
 Low we crouched to the rain-squall dense:  
 Sure, if misery man can vex,  
 There it beat on our bended necks.

Yet when again we wander on  
 Suddenly all that gloom is gone: 10  
 Under and over and through the wood,  
 Life is astir, and life is good.

Violets purple, violets white,  
 Delicate windflowers dancing light,  
 Primrose, mercury, moschatel,  
 Shimmer in diamonds round the dell.

Squirrel is climbing swift and lithe,  
 Chiff-chaff whetting his airy scythe,  
 Woodpecker whirrs his rattling rap,  
 Ringdove flies with a sudden clap. 20

Rook is summoning rook to build,  
 Dunnock his beak with moss has filled,  
 Robin is bowing in coat-tails brown,  
 Tomtit chattering upside down.

Well is it seen that every one  
 Laughs at the rain and loves the sun:  
 We too laughed with the wildwood crew,  
 Laughed till the sky once more was blue.

Homeward over the downs we went,  
 Soaked to the heart with sweet content; 30  
 April's anger is swift to fall,  
 April's wonder is worth it all.

*Sir Henry Newbolt*

From *Poems New and Old*. By permission  
 of the Author and of John Murray,  
 London

## HE FELL AMONG THIEVES

"Ye have robbed," said he, "ye have slaughtered and  
made an end,

Take your ill-got plunder, and bury the dead:  
What will ye more of your guest and sometime friend?"  
"Blood for our blood," they said.

He laughed: "If one may settle the score for five,  
I am ready; but let the reckoning stand till day:  
I have loved the sunlight as dearly as any alive."  
"You shall die at dawn," said they.

He flung his empty revolver down the slope,  
He climbed alone to the Eastward edge of the trees; 10  
All night long in a dream untroubled of hope  
He brooded, clasping his knees.

He did not hear the monotonous roar that fills  
The ravine where the Yassin River sullenly flows;  
He did not see the starlight on the Laspur hills,  
Or the far Afghan snows.

He saw the April noon on his books aglow,  
The wistaria trailing in at the window wide;  
He heard his father's voice from the terrace below  
Calling him down to ride.

20

He saw the gray little church across the park,  
The mounds that hide the loved and honoured dead;  
The Norman arch, the chancel softly dark,  
The brasses black and red.

He saw the School Close, sunny and green,  
 The runner beside him, the stand by the parapet wall,  
 The distant tape, and the crowd roaring between  
 His own name over all.

He saw the dark wainscot and timbered roof,  
 The long tables, and the faces merry and keen, 30  
 The College Eight and their trainer dining aloof,  
 The Dons on the dais serene.

He watched the liner's stem ploughing the foam,  
 He felt her trembling speed and the thrash of her screw;  
 He heard the passengers' voices talking of home,  
 He saw the flag she flew.

And now it was dawn. He rose strong on his feet,  
 And strode to his ruined camp below the wood;  
 He drank the breath of the morning cool and sweet;  
 His murderers round him stood. 40

Light on the Laspur hills was broadening fast,  
 The blood-red snow-peaks chilled to a dazzling white;  
 He turned, and saw the golden circle at last,  
 Cut by the Eastern height.

"O glorious Life, Who dwellest in earth and sun,  
 I have lived, I praise and adore Thee." A sword swept.  
 Over the pass the voices one by one  
 Faded, and the hill slept.

*Sir Henry Newbolt*

From Poems New and Old. By permission  
 of the Author and of John Murray,  
 London



## THE LAKE ISLE OF INNISFREE

I will arise and go now, and go to Innisfree,  
 And a small cabin build there, of clay and wattles made;  
 Nine bean rows will I have there, a hive for the honey bee,  
 And live alone in the bee-loud glade.

And I shall have some peace there, for peace comes dropping  
 slow,  
 Dropping from the veils of the morning to where the  
 cricket sings;  
 There midnight's all a glimmer, and noon a purple glow,  
 And evening full of the linnet's wings.

I will arise and go now, for always night and day  
 I hear lake water lapping with low sounds by the  
 shore; 10  
 While I stand on the roadway, or on the pavements gray,  
 I hear it in the deep heart's core.

*William Butler Yeats*

From Poems. By permission of the  
 Author and of A. P. Watt & Son,  
 London

## THE HAPPY CHILD

I saw this day sweet flowers grow thick—  
 But not one like the child did pick.

I heard the packhounds in green park—  
 But no dog like the child heard bark.

I heard this day bird after bird—  
 But not one like the child has heard.

A hundred butterflies saw I—  
But not one like the child saw fly.

I saw the horses roll in grass—  
But no horse like the child saw pass. 10

My world this day has lovely been—  
But not like what the child has seen.

*W. H. Davies*

From Songs of Joy. By permission of  
the Author and of Jonathan Cape,  
London

## A BROKEN SONG

*Where am I from?* From the green hills of Erin.  
*Have I no song then?* My songs are all sung.  
*What o' my love?* 'Tis alone I am farin',  
Old grows my heart, an' my voice yet is young.

*If she was tall?* Like a king's own daughter.  
*If she was fair?* Like a mornin' o' May.  
When she'd come laughin' 'twas the runnin' wather,  
When she'd come blushin' 'twas the break o' day.

*Where did she dwell?* Where one'st I had my dwellin'.  
*Who loved her best?* There's no one now will know. 10  
*Where is she gone?* Och, why would I be tellin'!  
Where she is gone there I can never go.

*"Maira O'Neill"*

From Songs of the Glens of Antrim.  
By permission of the Author

## THE SCRIBE

What lovely things  
 Thy hand hath made:  
 The smooth-plumed bird  
 In its emerald shade,  
 The seed of the grass,  
 The speck of stone  
 Which the wayfaring ant  
 Stirs—and hastes on!

Though I should sit  
 By some tarn in Thy hills, 10  
 Using its ink  
 As the spirit wills  
 To write of Earth's wonders,  
 Its live, willed things,  
 Flit would the ages  
 On soundless wings  
 Ere unto Z  
 My pen drew nigh;  
 Leviathan told,  
 And the honey-fly: 20  
 And still would remain  
 My wit to try—  
 My worn reeds broken,  
 The dark tarn dry,  
 All words forgotten—  
 Thou, Lord, and I.

*Walter de la Mare*

By permission of the Author and of  
 James B. Pinker & Son, London



Fell echoing through the shadowiness of the still house  
 From the one man left awake:  
 Ay, they heard his foot upon the stirrup,  
 And the sound of iron on stone  
 And how the silence surged softly backward  
 When the plunging hoofs were gone.

*Walter de la Mare*

By permission of the Author and of  
 James B. Pinker & Son, London

## CHRISTMAS EVE AT SEA

A wind is rustling "south and soft,"  
 Cooing a quiet country tune,  
 The calm sea sighs, and far aloft  
 The sails are ghostly in the moon.

Unquiet ripples lisp and purr,  
 A block there pipes and chirps i' the sheave,  
 The wheel-ropes jar, the reef-points stir  
 Faintly—and it is Christmas Eve.

The hushed sea seems to hold her breath,  
 And o'er the giddy, swaying spars,  
 Silent and excellent as Death,  
 The dim blue skies are bright with stars.

10

Dear God—they shone in Palestine  
 Like this, and yon pale moon serene  
 Looked down among the lowing kine  
 On Mary and the Nazarene.

The angels called from deep to deep,  
 The burning heavens felt the thrill,  
 Startling the flocks of silly sheep  
 And lonely shepherds on the hill. 20

To-night beneath the dripping bows  
 Where flashing bubbles burst and throng,  
 The bow-wash murmurs and sighs and soughs  
 A message from the angels' song.

The moon goes nodding down the west,  
 The drowsy helmsman strikes the bell;  
*Rex Judæorum natus est,*  
 I charge you, brothers, sing *Nowell, Nowell,*  
*Rex Judæorum natus est.*

*John Masefield*

By permission of the Author and of The  
 Incorporated Society of Authors, Play-  
 wrights, and Composers, London

---

## FLANNAN ISLE

"Though three men dwell on Flannan Isle  
 To keep the lamp alight,  
 As we steered under the lee, we caught  
 No glimmer through the night!"

A passing ship at dawn had brought  
 The news; and quickly we set sail,  
 To find out what strange thing might ail  
 The keepers of the deep-sea light.

The winter day broke blue and bright,  
With glancing sun and glancing spray,  
As o'er the swell our boat made way,  
As gallant as a gull in flight.

10

But, as we neared the lonely Isle,  
And looked up at the naked height,  
And saw the lighthouse towering white,  
With blinded lantern that all night  
Had never shot a spark  
Of comfort through the dark,  
So ghostly in the cold sunlight  
It seemed, that we were struck the while  
With wonder all too dread for words.

20

And, as into the tiny creek  
We stole beneath the hanging crag,  
We saw three queer, black, ugly birds—  
Too big, by far, in my belief,  
For guillemot or shag—  
Like seamen sitting bolt upright  
Upon a half-tide reef:  
But, as we neared, they plunged from sight,  
Without a sound, or spurt of white.  
And still too mazed to speak,  
We landed, and made fast the boat;  
And climbed the track in single file,  
Each wishing he was safe afloat,  
On any sea, however far,  
So it be far from Flannan Isle:  
And still we seemed to climb, and climb,  
As though we'd lost all count of time,

30

And so must climb for evermore.

Yet, all too soon, we reached the door— 40  
The black, sun-blistered lighthouse door,  
That gaped for us ajar.

As, on the threshold, for a spell,  
We paused, we seemed to breathe the smell  
Of limewash and of tar,  
Familiar as our daily breath,  
As though 'twere some strange scent of death:  
And so, yet wondering, side by side,  
We stood a moment, still tongue-tied:  
And each with black foreboding eyed 50  
The door, ere we should fling it wide,  
To leave the sunlight for the gloom:  
Till, plucking courage up, at last,  
Hard on each other's heels we passed  
Into the living-room.

Yet, as we crowded through the door,  
We only saw a table, spread  
For dinner, meat, and cheese, and bread;  
But all untouched; and no one there:  
As though, when they sat down to eat, 60  
Ere they could even taste,  
Alarm had come; and they in haste  
Had risen and left the bread and meat.  
For at the table-head a chair  
Lay tumbled on the floor.  
We listened; but we only heard  
The feeble cheeping of a bird  
That starved upon its perch:  
And, listening still, without a word,  
We set about our hopeless search. 70



We hunted high, we hunted low,  
We soon ransacked the empty house;  
Then o'er the Island, to and fro,  
We ranged, to listen and to look  
In every cranny, cleft, or nook  
That might have hid a bird or mouse:  
But, though we searched from shore to shore,  
We found no sign in any place:  
And soon again stood face to face  
Before the gaping door:  
And stole into the room once more  
As frightened children steal.

80

Aye: though we hunted high and low,  
And hunted everywhere,  
Of the three men's fate we found no trace  
Of any kind in any place,  
But a door ajar, and an untouched meal,  
And an over-toppled chair.

And, as we listened in the gloom  
Of that forsaken living-room—  
A chill clutch on our breath—  
We thought how ill-chance came to all  
Who kept the Flannan Light:  
And how the rock had been the death  
Of many a likely lad:  
How six had come to a sudden end,  
And three had gone stark mad:  
And one whom we'd all known as friend  
Had leapt from the lantern one still night,  
And fallen dead by the lighthouse wall:

90

100

And long we thought  
 On the three we sought,  
 And of what might yet befall.

Like curs a glance has brought to heel,  
 We listened, flinching there:  
 And looked, and looked, on the untouched meal  
 And the over-toppled chair.

We seemed to stand for an endless while,  
 Though still no word was said,  
 Three men alive on Flannan Isle, 110  
 Who thought on three men dead.

*Wilfrid Wilson Gibson*

By permission of Elkin Mathews, London

## THE ICE

Her day out from the workhouse-ward, she stands,  
 A gray-haired woman, decent and precise,  
 With prim black bonnet and neat paisley shawl,  
 Among the other children by the stall;  
 And with grave relish eats a penny ice.

To wizened toothless gums, with quaking hands  
 She holds it, shivering with delicious cold;  
 Nor heeds the jeering laughter of young men,  
 The happiest, in her innocence, of all:  
 For, while their insolent youth must soon grow old, 10  
 She, who's been old, is now a child again.

*Wilfrid Wilson Gibson*

By permission of Elkin Mathews, London

## TO AN OLD FOGY

WHO CONTENTS THAT CHRISTMAS IS PLAYED OUT

O frankly bald and obviously stout!

And so you find that Christmas, as a fête  
Dispassionately viewed, is getting out  
Of date.

The studied festal air is overdone;

The humour of it grows a little thin;  
You fail, in fact, to gather where the fun  
Comes in.

Visions of very heavy meals arise

That tend to make your organism shiver;  
Roast beef that irks, and pies that agonize  
The liver;

10

Those pies at which you annually wince,

Hearing the tale how happy months will follow  
Proportioned to the total mass of mince  
You swallow.

Visions of youth whose reverence is scant,

Who with the brutal *verve* of boyhood's prime  
Insist on being taken to the pant—  
—omime.

20

Of infants, sitting up extremely late,

Who run you on toboggans down the stair;  
Or make you fetch a rug and simulate  
A bear.

This takes your faultless trousers at the knees,  
 The other hurts them rather more behind;  
 And both effect a fracture in your ease  
 Of mind.

My good dyspeptic, this will never do;  
 Your weary withers must be sadly wrung! 30  
 Yet once I well believe that even you  
 Were young.

Time was when you devoured, like other boys,  
 Plum-pudding sequent on a turkey-hen;  
 With cracker-mottos hinting of the joys  
 Of men.

Time was when 'mid the maidens you would pull  
 The fiery raisin with profound delight;  
 When sprigs of mistletoe seemed beautiful  
 And right.

Old Christmas changes not! Long, long ago 40  
 He won the treasure of eternal youth;  
*Yours* is the dotage—if you want to know  
 The truth.

Come, now, I'll cure your case, and ask no fee:—  
 Make others' happiness this once your own;  
 All else may pass: that joy can never be  
 Outgrown!

*Owen Seaman*

By permission of the Author and  
 Constable and Company, Ltd.,  
 London

## BÊTE HUMAINE

Riding through Ruwu swamp, about sunrise,  
 I saw the world awake; and as the ray  
 Touched the tall grasses where they dream till day,  
 Lo, the bright air alive with dragonflies,  
 With brittle wings aquiver, and great eyes  
 Piloting crimson bodies, slender and gay,  
 I aimed at one, and struck it, and it lay  
 Broken and lifeless, with fast-fading dyes.  
 Then my soul sickened with a sudden pain  
 And horror, at my own careless cruelty,  
 That where all things are cruel I had slain  
 A creature whose sweet life it is to fly:  
 Like beasts that prey with bloody claw . . .

10

Nay, they

Must slay to live, but what excuse had I ?

*Francis Brett Young*

By permission of W. Collins Sons & Co.,  
 Ltd., London

## MAN AND BAT

When I went into my room, at mid-morning,  
 Say ten o'clock . . .  
 My room, a crash-box over that great stone rattle  
 The Via de' Bardi . . .

When I went into my room at mid-morning  
*Why ? . . . a bird!*

A bird

Flying round the room in insane circles.

In insane circles!

. . . A bat! 10

A disgusting bat

At mid-morning! . . .

*Out! Go out!*

Round and round and round

With a twitchy, nervous, intolerable flight,

And a neurasthenic lunge,

And an impure frenzy;

A bat, big as a swallow.

*Out, out of my room!*

The venetian shutters I push wide 20

To the free, calm upper air;

Loop back the curtains . . .

*Now, out, out from my room!*

So to drive him out, flicking with my white  
handkerchief: *Go!*

But he will not.

Round and round and round

In an impure haste,

Fumbling, a beast in air,

And stumbling, lunging and touching the walls, the bell-  
wires

About my room!

Always refusing to go out into the air 30

Above that crash-gulf of the Via de' Bardi,

Yet blind with frenzy, with cluttered fear.

At last he swerved into the window bay,  
But blew back, as if an incoming wind blew him in again.  
A strong intrushing wind.

And round and round and round!  
Blundering more insane, and leaping, in throbs, to clutch  
at a corner,  
At a wire, at a bell-rope:  
On and on, watched relentless by me, round and round in  
my room,  
Round and round and dithering with tiredness and haste  
and increasing delirium 40  
Flicker-splashing round my room.  
I would not let him rest;  
Not one instant cleave, cling like a blot with his breast to  
the wall  
In an obscure corner.  
Not an instant!

I flicked him on,  
Trying to drive him through the window.

Again he swerved into the window bay  
And I ran forward, to frighten him forth.  
But he rose, and from a terror worse than me he flew past  
me 50  
Back into my room, and round, round, round in my room  
Clutch, cleave, stagger,  
Dropping about the air  
Getting tired.

Something seemed to blow him back from the window  
Every time he swerved at it;  
Back on a strange parabola, then round, round, dizzy in  
my room.

He *could* not go out,  
 I also realised . . .  
 It was the light of day which he could not enter, 60  
 Any more than I could enter the white-hot door of a blast-  
 furnace.

He could not plunge into the daylight that streamed at  
 the window.

It was asking too much of his nature.  
 Worse even than the hideous terror of me with my handker-  
 chief,

Saying: *Out, go out!*  
 Was the horror of white daylight in the window!

So I switched on the electric light, thinking: *Now*  
*The outside will seem brown . . .*

But no.  
 The outside did not seem brown. 70  
 And he did not mind the yellow electric light.

*Silent!*  
 He was having a silent rest.  
*But never!*  
*Not in my room.*

Round and round and round  
 Near the ceiling as if in a web,  
 Staggering;  
 Plunging, falling out of the web,  
 Broken in heaviness, 80  
 Lunging blindly,  
 Heavier;  
 And clutching, clutching for one second's pause,  
 Always, as if for one drop of rest,  
 One little drop.



And I!

*Never*, I say . . .

*Go out!*

Flying slower,

Seeming to stumble, to fall in air.

90

Blind-weary.

Yet never able to pass the whiteness of light into freedom . . .

A bird would have dashed through, come what might.

Fall, sink, lurch, and round and round

Flicker, flicker-heavy;

Even wings heavy:

And cleave in a high corner for a second, like a clot, also a  
prayer.

*But no.*

*Out, you beast.*

Till he fell in a corner, palpitating, spent.

100

And there, a clot, he squatted and looked at me.

With sticking-out, bead-berry eyes, black,

And improper derisive ears,

And shut wings,

And brown, furry body.

Brown, nut-brown, fine fur!

But it might as well have been a hair on a spider; thing

With long, black-paper ears.

So, a dilemma!

He squatted there like something unclean.

110

No, he must not squat, nor hang, obscene, in my room!

Yet nothing on earth will give him courage to pass the  
sweet fire of day.

What then ?

Hit him and kill him and throw him away ?

Nay,

I didn't create him,

Let the God that created him be responsible for his death . . .

Only, in the bright day, I will not have this clot in my room.

*So out, out you brute! . . .*

And he lunged, flight-heavy, away from me, sideways,

*a sgheMBOL* 120

And round and round and round my room, a clot with wings,

Impure even in weariness.

Wings dark skinny and flapping the air,

Lost their flicker.

Spent.

He fell again with a little thud

Near the curtain on the floor.

And there lay.

Ah death, death

You are no solution!

130

Bats must be bats.

Only life has a way out.

And the human soul is fated to wide-eyed responsibility

In life.

So I picked him up in a flannel jacket,

Well covered, lest he should bite me.

For I would have had to kill him if he'd bitten me, the  
impure one. . .

And he hardly stirred in my hand, muffled up.

Hastily, I shook him out of the window.

And away he went!

140

Fear craven in his tail.

Great haste, and straight, almost bird straight above the  
Via de' Bardi.

Above that crash-gulf of exploding whips,  
Towards the Borgo San Jacopo.

And now, at evening, as he flickers over the river,  
Dipping with petty triumphant flight, and tittering over  
the sun's departure,

I believe he chirps, pipistrello, seeing me here on this terrace  
writing:

*There he sits, the long loud one!*

*But I am greater than he. . .*

*I escaped him. . .*

*D. H. Lawrence*

By permission of Curtis Brown, Ltd.,  
New York

## CANADIAN POETRY

### LOVE'S LAND

Oh Love builds on the azure sea,  
And Love builds on the golden sand,  
And Love builds on the rose-winged cloud,  
And sometimes Love builds on the land!

Oh if Love build on sparkling sea,  
And if Love build on golden strand,  
And if Love build on rosy cloud,  
To Love these are the solid land!

Oh Love will build his lily walls,  
And Love his pearly roof will rear 10  
On cloud, or land, or mist, or sea—  
Love's solid land is everywhere!

*Isabella Valancy Crawford*

By permission of John Garvin

---

### BLOODROOT

When April winds arrive  
And the soft rains are here,  
Some morning by the roadside  
These gipsy folk appear.

We never see their coming,  
 However sharp our eyes;  
 Each year as if by magic  
 They take us by surprise.

Along the ragged woodside  
 And by the green spring-run,  
 Their small white heads are nodding  
 And twinkling in the sun.

10

They crowd across the meadow  
 In innocence and mirth,  
 As if there were no sorrow  
 In all the lovely earth.

So frail, so unregarded,—  
 And yet about them clings  
 That exquisite perfection,  
 The soul of common things!

20

Think you the springing pastures  
 Their starry vigil kept,  
 To hear along the midnight  
 Some message, while we slept ?

How else should spring requicken  
 Such glory in the sod ?  
 I guess that trail of beauty  
 Is where the angel trod.

*Bliss Carman*

By permission of the Author and of  
 McClelland & Stewart, Toronto

## PEONY

“PIONIA VIRTUTEM HABET OCCULTAM”

ARNOLDUS VILLANOVA—1235-1313

*Arnoldus Villanova  
Six hundred years ago  
Said Peonies have magic,  
And I believe it so.  
There stands his learned dictum  
Which any boy may read,  
But he who learns the secret  
Will be made wise indeed.*

*Astrologer and doctor  
In the science of his day,  
Have we so far outstripped him?  
What more is there to say?  
His medieval Latin  
Records the truth for us,  
Which I translate—virtutem  
Habet occultam—thus:*

10

*She hath a deep hid virtue  
No other flower hath.  
When summer comes rejoicing  
A-down my garden path,  
In opulence of colour,  
In robe of satin sheen,  
She casts o'er all the hours  
Her sorcery serene.*

20

A subtile, heartening fragrance  
Comes piercing the warm hush,  
And from the greening woodland  
I hear the first wild thrush.  
They move my heart to pity,  
For all the vanished years,  
With ecstasy of longing  
And tenderness of tears.

30

By many names we call her,—  
Pale, exquisite Aurore,  
Luxuriant Gismonda  
Or sunny Couronne D'Or.  
What matter,—Grandiflora,  
A queen in some proud book,  
Or sweet familiar Piny  
With her old-fashioned look ?

40

The crowding Apple blossoms  
Above the orchard wall;  
The Moonflower in August  
When eerie nights befall;  
Chrysanthemum in autumn,  
Whose pageantries appear  
With mystery and silence  
To deck the dying year;

And many a mystic flower  
Of the wildwood I have known,  
But Pionia Arnoldi  
Hath a transport all her own.

50

For Peony, my Peony,  
 Hath strength to make me whole,—  
 She gives her heart of beauty  
 For the healing of my soul.

*Arnoldus Villanova,  
 Though earth is growing old,  
 As long as life has longing  
 Your guess at truth will hold.  
 Still works the hidden power  
 After a thousand springs,—  
 The medicine for heartache  
 That lurks in lovely things.*

60

*Bliss Carman*

By permission of the Author and of  
 McClelland & Stewart, Toronto

## THE DESERTED PASTURE

I love the stony pasture  
 That no one else will have.  
 The old gray rocks so friendly seem,  
 So durable and brave.

In tranquil contemplation  
 It watches through the year,  
 Seeing the frosty stars arise,  
 The slender moons appear.

Its music is the rain-wind,  
 Its choristers the birds,  
 And there are secrets in its heart  
 Too wonderful for words.

10



It keeps the bright-eyed creatures  
That play about its walls,  
Though long ago its milking herds  
Were banished from their stalls.

Only the children come there,  
For buttercups in May,  
Or nuts in autumn, where it lies  
Dreaming the hours away.

20

Long since its strength was given  
To making good increase,  
And now its soul is turned again  
To beauty and to peace.

There in the early springtime  
The violets are blue,  
The adder-tongues in coats of gold  
Are garmented anew.

There bayberry and aster  
Are crowded on its floors,  
When marching summer halts to praise  
The Lord of Out-of-doors.

30

And there October passes  
In gorgeous livery,—  
In purple ash, and crimson oak,  
And golden tulip tree.

And when the winds of winter  
Their bugle blasts begin,  
The snowy hosts of heaven arrive  
And pitch their tents therein.

40

*Bliss Carman*

By permission of the Author and of  
McClelland & Stewart, Toronto

## M'SIEU

The Ottawa is a dark stream;  
The Ottawa is deep.  
Great hills along the Ottawa  
Are wrapped in endless sleep.  
And, where the purple waters turn  
To seek the valiant north,  
At Mattawa I found a road  
And on it wandered forth.

The road was made for free men  
And fenced alone with wood; 10  
And every blossom at its edge  
Declared that life was good.  
It wound in love about the rocks  
And 'round and 'round the trees;  
It went asearch for loveliness,  
A vagrant with the breeze.

A mile away from Mattawa  
The road breaks in a clearing;  
And near by is a whitewashed hut  
And fields in gold appearing. 20  
And from this place came out a maid—  
A winsome maid of ten—  
And I have never hope to see  
A fairer child again.

She came along the roadway  
In that fair summer hour,  
And softer grew the pine-songs  
And fairer bloomed each flower.

And when she passed she raised her eyes,  
As bluebells do at dawn,  
And cried, "M'sieu," and courtesied low,  
And then went swiftly on. 30

My heart, that leaps not lightly now,  
Thrilled wildly at the word:  
A poem with a lovelier sound  
I never yet had heard.  
I would have clasped her to my heart—  
This little woodland belle—  
But all I did was blush a bit  
And stammer "Mademoiselle." 40

When I went back to Mattawa  
And thence to Montreal,  
I heard, on every wandering wind,  
That little maiden's call.  
And when the empty words of men  
Leave faith a thing forlorn,  
I'll think of Mademoiselle's "M'sieu"  
And that fair summer morn.

The Ottawa is a dark stream;  
The Ottawa is deep. 50  
Great hills along the Ottawa  
Are wrapped in endless sleep.  
And when the purple days return,  
Go, all ye weary, north,  
And find the road to Mattawa  
And on it wander forth.

*Wilson MacDonald*

By permission of the Author and of  
The Graphic Publishing Co., Ltd.

## WHERE IS ANTIOCH !

"Where is Antioch, brother ?"

"Ten miles on and on;  
Ere you reach the city's gates  
Sunlight will be gone.

"Ten miles of dust and a hot sun  
To lash your head and back.  
The man who comes from Antioch  
Has found a better track."

I wandered down the road  
Fearful of earth and sky;  
It seemed as if the lagging fields  
Would never pass me by.

10

And then I asked a maid;  
"How far is Antioch, lass ?"  
She said, "Nine miles of clear, blue sky,  
And nine of waving grass;

"Nine miles to walk with wind  
Blown hither from the sea;  
Nine miles to watch the red-plumed birds  
Flame in the dark-plumed tree."

20

O then the fields went by  
With swift and lovely feet;  
And I was soon in Antioch  
And laughing down a street.

*Wilson MacDonald*

By permission of the Author

## HEPATICAS

The trees to their innermost marrow  
Are touched by the sun;  
The robin is here and the sparrow:  
Spring is begun!

The sleep and the silence are over:  
The petals that rise  
Are the eyelids of earth that uncover  
Her numberless eyes.

*Archibald Lampman*

By permission of D. C. Scott

---

## THE PASSING OF SPRING

No longer in the meadow coigns shall blow  
The creamy blood-root in her suit of gray,  
But all the first strange flowers have passed away,  
Gone with the childlike dreams that touched us so;  
April is spent, and summer soon shall go,  
Swift as a shadow o'er the heads of men,  
And autumn with the painted leaves; and then,  
When fires are set, and windows blind with snow,  
We shall remember, with a yearning pang,  
How in the poplars the first robins sang,  
The wind-flowers risen from their leafy cots,  
When life was gay and spring was at the helm,  
The maple full of little crimson knots,  
And all that delicate blossoming of the elm.

10

*Archibald Lampman*

By permission of D. C. Scott

## EVENING

From upland slopes I see the cows file by,  
 Lowing, great-chested, down the homeward trail,  
 By dusking fields and meadows shining pale  
 With moon-tipped dandelions. Flickering high,  
 A peevish night-hawk in the western sky  
 Beats up into the lucent solitudes,  
 Or drops with griding wing. The stilly woods  
 Grow dark and deep and gloom mysteriously.  
 Cool night winds creep, and whisper in mine ear.  
 The homely cricket gossips at my feet. 10  
 From far-off pools and wastes of reeds I hear,  
 Clear and soft-piped, the chanting frogs break sweet  
 In full Pandean chorus. One by one  
 Shine out the stars, and the great night comes on.

*Archibald Lampman*

By permission of D. C. Scott

## THE POOL

Come with me, follow me, swift as a moth,  
 Ere the wood-doves waken.  
 Lift the long leaves and look down, look down  
 Where the light is shaken,  
 Amber and brown,  
 On the woven ivory roots of the reed,  
 On a floating flower and a weft of weed  
 And a feather of froth.

Here in the night all wonders are,  
 Lapped in the lift of the ripple's swing,—  
 A silver shell and a shaken star,

10

And a white moth's wing.  
Here the young moon when the mists uncloze  
Swims like the bud of a golden rose.

I would live like an elf where the wild grapes cling,  
I would chase the thrush  
From the red rose-berries.  
All the day long I would laugh and sing  
With the black choke-cherries.

I would shake the bees from the milkweed blooms,      20  
And cool, O cool,  
Night after night I would leap in the pool,  
And sleep with the fish in the roots of the rush.  
Clear, O clear my dreams should be made  
Of emerald light and amber shade,  
Of silver shallows and golden glooms.  
Sweet, O sweet my dreams should be  
As the dark sweet water enfolding me  
Safe as a blind shell under the sea.

*Marjorie L. C. Pickthall*

From *The Drift of Pinions*. By permission  
of McClelland & Stewart, Ltd., Toronto

## PART III

---

### EARLIER POETRY

#### LORD THOMAS AND FAIR ANNET

Lord Thomas and Fair Annet  
Sate a'day on a hill;  
Whan night was cum, and sun was sett,  
They had not talkt their fill.

Lord Thomas said a word in jest,  
Fair Annet took it ill:  
"A, I will nevir wed a wife  
Against my ain friends' will."

"Gif ye wull nevir wed a wife,  
A wife wull not wed yee:" 10  
Sae he is hame to tell his mither,  
And knelt upon his knee.

"O rede, O rede, mither," he says,  
"A gude rede gie to mee:  
O sall I tak the nut-browne bride,  
And let Fair Annet bee?"

"The nut-browne bride haes gowd and gear,  
Fair Annet she has gat nane;  
And the little beauty Fair Annet haes,  
O it wull soon be gane." 20



And he has till his brother gane:  
    "Now, brother, rede ye mee;  
O, sall I marrie the nut-browne bride,  
    And let Fair Annet bee?"

"The nut-browne bride has oxen, brother,  
    The nut-browne bride has kye:  
I wad hae ye marrie the nut-browne bride,  
    And cast Fair Annet bye."

"Her oxen may dye i the house, billie,  
    And her kye into the byre,  
And I sall hae nothing to mysell,  
    Bot a fat fadge by the fyre."

30

And he has till his sister gane:  
    "Now sister, rede ye mee;  
O sall I marrie the nut-browne bride,  
    And set Fair Annet free?"

"I'se rede ye tak Fair Annet, Thomas,  
    And let the browne bride alane:  
Lest ye sould sigh, and say, Alace,  
    What is this we brought hame!"

40

"No, I will tak my mither's counsel,  
    And marrie me out o' hand;  
And I will tak the nut-browne bride;  
    Fair Annet may lieve the land."

Up then rose Fair Annet's father,  
    Twa hours or it wer day,  
And he is gane into the bower  
    Wherein Fair Annet lay.

"Rise up, rise up, Fair Annet," he says,  
    "Put on your silken sheene;  
Let us gae to St. Marie's kirke,  
    And see that rich weddeen."

50

"My maides, gae to my dressing-roome,  
    And dress to me my hair;  
Whaireir yee laid a plait before,  
    See yee lay ten times mair.

"My maides, gae to my dressing-roome,  
    And dress to me my smock;  
The one half is o the holland fine,  
    The other o needle-work."

60

The horse Fair Annet rade upon,  
    He amblit like the wind;  
Wi siller he was shod before,  
    Wi burning gowd behind.

Four and twenty siller bells  
    Wer a' tyed till his mane,  
And yae tift o the norland wind,  
    They tinkled ane by ane.

*Too much  
description.  
Too figurative.*

Four and twanty gay gude knights  
    Rade by Fair Annet's side,  
And four and twanty fair ladies,  
    As gin she had bin a bride.

70

And whan she cam to Marie's kirk,  
    She sat on Marie's stean:  
The cleading that Fair Annet had on  
    It skinkled in their een.

And whan she cam into the kirk,  
She shimmered like the sun;  
The belt that was about her waist,  
Was a' wi pearles bedone.

80

She sat her by the nut-browne bride,  
And her een they wer sae clear,  
Lord Thomas he clean forgot the bride,  
Whan Fair Annet drew near.

He had a rose into his hand,  
He gae it kisses three,  
And reaching by the nut-browne bride,  
Laid it on Fair Annet's knee.

Up than spak the nut-browne bride,  
She spak wi meikle spite:  
"And whair gat ye that rose-water,  
That does mak yee sae white?"

90

"O I did get the rose-water  
Whair ye wull neir get nane,  
For I did get that very rose-water  
Into my mither's wame."

The bride she drew a long bodkin  
Frae out her gay head-gear,  
And strake Fair Annet unto the heart,  
That word spak nevir mair.

100

Lord Thomas he saw Fair Annet wex pale,  
And marvelit what mote bee;  
But when he saw her dear heart's blude,  
A' wood-wroth wexed hee.

He drew his dagger, that was sae sharp,  
 That was sae sharp and meet,  
 And drave it into the nut-browne bride,  
 That fell deid at his feit.

"Now stay for me, dear Annet," he sed,  
 "Now stay, my dear," he cry'd; 110  
 Then strake the dagger untill his heart,  
 And fell deid by her side.

Lord Thomas was buried without kirk-wa,  
 Fair Annet within the quiere;  
 And o the tane thair grew a birk,  
 The other a bonny briere.

And ay they grew, and ay they threw,  
 As they wad faine be neare;  
 And by this ye may ken right weil  
 They were twa luvvers deare. 120  
*Old Ballad*

### KIRCONNELL LEA

I wish I were where Helen lies;  
 Night and day on me she cries;  
 O that I were where Helen lies  
 On fair Kirconnell lea!

Curst be the heart that thought the thought,  
 And curst the hand that fired the shot,  
 When in my arms burd Helen dropt,  
 And died to succor me!

O think na but my heart was sair  
When my Love dropt down and spak nae mair! 10  
I laid her down wi' meikle care  
On fair Kirconnell lea.

As I went down the water-side,  
None but my foe to be my guide,  
None but my foe to be my guide,  
On fair Kirconnell lea;

I lighted down my sword to draw,  
I hackèd him in pieces sma',  
I hackèd him in pieces sma',  
For her sake that died for me. 20

O Helen fair, beyond compare!  
I'll make a garland of thy hair  
Shall bind my heart for evermair  
Until the day I die.

O that I were where Helen lies!  
Night and day on me she cries;  
Out of my bed she bids me rise,  
Says, "Haste and come to me!"

O Helen fair! O Helen chaste!  
If I were with thee, I were blest, 30  
Where thou lies low and takes thy rest  
On fair Kirconnell lea.

I wish my grave were growing green,  
A winding-sheet drawn ower my een,  
And I in Helen's arms lying,  
On fair Kirconnell lea.

I wish I were where Helen lies;  
 Night and day on me she cries;  
 And I am weary of the skies,  
     Since my Love died for me.

40

*Old Ballad*

## THE TWA CORBIES

As I was walking all alane,  
 I heard twa corbies making a mane;  
 The tane unto the t'other say,  
 'Where sall we gang and dine to-day?'

'In behint yon auld fail dyke,  
 I wot there lies a new-slain knight;  
 And naebody kens that he lies there,  
 But his hawk, his hound, and lady fair.

'His hound is to the hunting gane,  
 His hawk to fetch the wild-fowl hame,  
 His lady's ta'en another mate,  
 So we may make our dinner sweet.

10

'Ye'll sit on his white ha<sup>reck</sup>se bane,  
 And I'll pike out his bonny blue een:  
 Wi' ae lock o' his gowden hair,  
 We'll theek<sup>atfeck</sup> our nest when it grows bare.

'Mony a one for him makes mane,  
 But nane sall ken whare he is gane;  
 O'er his white banes, when they are bare,  
 The wind sall blaw for evermair.'

20

*Old Ballad*

# "SWEET ARE THE THOUGHTS"

Sweet are the thoughts that savour of content;  
 The quiet mind is richer than a crown;  
 Sweet are the nights in careless slumber spent;  
 The poor estate scorns fortune's angry frown:  
 Such sweet content, such minds, such sleep, such bliss,  
 Beggars enjoy, when princes oft do miss.  
 The homely house that harbours quiet rest;  
 The cottage that affords no pride nor care;  
 The mean that 'grees with country music best;  
 The sweet consort of mirth and music's fare;  
 Obscurèd life sets down a type of bliss:  
 A mind content both crown and kingdom is.

10

*Robert Greene*

## SONNET XXX

When to the sessions of sweet silent thought  
 I summon up remembrance of things past,  
 I sigh the lack of many a thing I sought,  
 And with old woes new wail my dear time's waste:

Then can I drown an eye, unused to flow,  
 For precious friends hid in death's dateless night,  
 And weep afresh love's long since cancelled woe,  
 And moan the expense of many a vanished sight:

Then can I grieve at grievances foregone,  
 And heavily from woe to woe tell o'er  
 The sad account of fore-bemoanèd moan,  
 Which I new pay as if not paid before.

But if the while I think on thee, dear friend,  
 All losses are restored and sorrows end.

*Shakespeare*

## GOD REST YOU MERRY, GENTLEMEN

God rest you merry, gentlemen,  
Let nothing you dismay,  
Remember Christ our Saviour,  
Was born on Christmas Day;  
To save us all from Satan's power  
When we were gone astray.  
*O tidings of comfort and joy.*

In Bethlehem, in Jewry,  
This blessèd Babe was born,  
And laid within a manger, 10  
Upon this blessèd morn;  
The which His mother, Mary,  
Did nothing take in scorn.  
*O tidings of comfort and joy.*

From God our heavenly Father  
A blessèd angel came;  
And unto certain shepherds  
Brought tidings of the same;  
How that in Bethlehem was born  
The Son of God by name. 20  
*O tidings of comfort and joy.*

Fear not, then said the angel,  
Let nothing you affright,  
This day is born a Saviour  
Of a pure Virgin bright,  
To free all those who trust in Him  
From Satan's power and might.  
*O tidings of comfort and joy.*



The shepherds at those tidings,  
 Rejoicèd much in mind,  
 And left their flocks a-feeding  
 In tempest, storm, and wind:  
 And went to Bethlehem straightway,  
 The Son of God to find.  
*O tidings of comfort and joy.*

30

And when they came to Bethlehem,  
 Where our dear Saviour lay,  
 They found Him in a manger,  
 Where oxen feed on hay;  
 His mother Mary kneeling down,  
 Unto the Lord did pray.  
*O tidings of comfort and joy.*

40

Now to the Lord sing praises,  
 All you within this place,  
 And with true love and brotherhood  
 Each other now embrace;  
 This holy tide of Christmas  
 All other doth deface.  
*O tidings of comfort and joy.*

*Old English Carol*

---

### THE MAGNIFICAT

And Mary said,  
 My soul doth magnify the Lord,  
 And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.  
 For he hath regarded the low estate of his hand-maiden:  
 for, behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me  
 blessed.

For he that is mighty hath done to me great things;  
and holy is his name.

And his mercy is on them that fear him  
from generation to generation.

He hath shewed strength with his arm; 10  
he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their  
hearts.

He hath put down the mighty from their seats,  
and exalted them of low degree.

He hath filled the hungry with good things;  
and the rich he hath sent empty away.

He hath holpen his servant Israel,  
in remembrance of his mercy;

As he spake to our fathers,  
to Abraham, and to his seed for ever.

*Luke*

---

### A THANKSGIVING TO GOD FOR HIS HOUSE

Lord, Thou hast given me a cell

Wherein to dwell,

A little house, whose humble roof

Is weather-proof;

Under the spars of which I lie

Both soft and dry;

Where Thou, my chamber for to ward,

Hast set a guard

Of harmless thoughts, to watch and keep

Me while I sleep. 10

Low is my porch, as is my fate,

Both void of state;

And yet the threshold of my door  
    Is worn by the poor,  
Who thither come and freely get  
    Good words or meat.  
Like as my parlour so my hall  
    And kitchen's small;  
A little buttery, and therein  
    A little bin, 20  
Which keeps my little loaf of bread  
    Unchipped, unflead;  
Some little sticks of thorn or briar  
    Make me a fire,  
Close by whose living coal I sit,  
    And glow like it.  
Lord, I confess too, when I dine,  
    The pulse is Thine,  
And all those other bits that be  
    There placed by Thee; 30  
The worts, the purslane, and the mess  
    Of water-cress,  
Which of Thy kindness Thou has sent;  
    And my content  
Makes those, and my beloved beet,  
    To be more sweet.  
'Tis Thou that crown'st my glittering hearth  
    With guiltless mirth,  
And giv'st me wassail-bowls to drink,  
    Spiced to the brink. 40  
Lord, 'tis Thy plenty-dropping hand  
    That soils my land,  
And giv'st me, for my bushel sown,  
    Twice ten for one;  
Thou mak'st my teeming hen to lay  
    Her egg each day;

Besides my healthful ewes to bear  
     Me twins each year;  
 The while the conduits of my kine  
     Run cream, for wine,  
 All these, and better Thou dost send  
     Me, to this end,  
 That I should render, for my part,  
     A thankful heart,  
 Which, fired with incense, I resign,  
     As wholly Thine;  
 But the acceptance, that must be,  
     My Christ, by Thee.

50

*Robert Herrick*

---

TO ALTHEA, FROM PRISON

When Love with unconfined wings  
     Hovers within my gates,  
 And my divine Althea brings  
     To whisper at the grates;  
 When I lie tangled in her hair  
     And fettered to her eye,  
 The birds that wanton in the air  
     Know no such liberty.

When flowing cups run swiftly round  
     With no allaying Thames,  
 Our careless heads with roses bound,  
     Our hearts with loyal flames;  
 When thirsty grief in wine we steep,  
     When healths and draughts go free—  
 Fishes that tinkle in the deep  
     Know no such liberty.

10

When, like committed linnets, I  
 With shriller throat shall sing  
 The sweetness, mercy, majesty,  
 And glories of my King;  
 When I shall voice aloud how good  
 He is, how great should be,  
 Enlargèd winds, that curl the flood,  
 Know no such liberty.

20

Stone walls do not a prison make,  
 Nor iron bars a cage;  
 Minds innocent and quiet take  
 That for an hermitage;  
 If I have freedom in my love  
 And in my soul am free,  
 Angels alone, that soar above,  
 Enjoy such liberty.

*Richard Lovelace*

---

## BAUCIS AND PHILEMON

ON THE EVER-LAMENTED LOSS OF THE TWO YEW TREES IN  
 THE PARISH OF CHILTHORNE, SOMERSET, 1706,  
 IMITATED FROM THE EIGHTH BOOK OF OVID

In ancient times, as story tells,  
 The saints would often leave their cells,  
 And stroll about, but hide their quality,  
 To try good people's hospitality.  
 It happened on a winter night,  
 As authors of the legend write,  
 Two brother hermits, saints by trade,  
 Taking their tour in masquerade,

Disguised in tattered habits, went  
To a small village down in Kent; 10  
Where, in the strollers' canting strain,  
They begged from door to door in vain,  
Tried every tone might pity win;  
But not a soul would let them in.

Our wandering saints, in woeful state,  
Treated at this ungodly rate,  
Having through all the village past,  
To a small cottage came at last  
Where dwelt a good old honest ye'man,  
Called in the neighbourhood Philemon; 20  
Who kindly did these saints invite  
In his poor hut to pass the night;  
And then the hospitable sire  
Bid Goody Baucis mend the fire;  
While he from out the chimney took  
A flitch of bacon off the hook,  
And freely from the fattest side  
Cut out large slices to be fried;  
Then stepped aside to fetch them drink,  
Filled a large jug up to the brink, 30  
And saw it fairly twice go round;  
Yet (what was wonderful) they found  
'Twas still replenished to the top,  
As if they ne'er had touched a drop.  
The good old couple were amazed,  
And often on each other gazed;  
For both were frightened to the heart,  
And just began to cry, "What ar't!"  
Then softly turned aside, to view  
Whether the lights were burning blue. 40  
The gentle pilgrims, soon aware on't,  
Told them their calling and their errand:

“Good folks, you need not be afraid,  
We are but saints,” the hermits said;  
“No hurt shall come to you or yours:  
But for that pack of churlish boors,  
Not fit to live on Christian ground,  
They and their houses shall be drowned;  
While you shall see your cottage rise,  
And grow a church before your eyes.”

50

They scarce had spoke, when fair and soft,  
The roof began to mount aloft;  
Aloft rose every beam and rafter;  
The heavy wall climbed slowly after.  
The chimney widened, and grew higher,  
Became a steeple with a spire.

The kettle to the top was hoist,  
And there stood fastened to a joist,  
But with the upside down, to show  
Its inclination for below:  
In vain; for a superior force  
Applied at bottom stops its course:  
Doomed ever in suspense to dwell,  
'Tis now no kettle, but a bell.

60

A wooden jack, which had almost  
Lost by disuse the art to roast,  
A sudden alteration feels,  
Increased by new intestine wheels;  
And, what exalts the wonder more,  
The number made the motion slower.  
The flier, though it had leaden feet,  
Turned round so quick you scarce could see't;  
But, slackened by some secret power,  
Now scarcely moves an inch an hour.  
The jack and chimney, near allied,  
Had never left each other's side;

70

The chimney to a steeple grown,  
The jack would not be left alone;  
But, up against the steeple reared,  
Became a clock, and still adhered;  
And still its love to household cares,  
By a shrill voice at noon declares,  
Warning the cookmaid not to burn  
That roast meat, which it cannot turn.

80

The groaning chair began to crawl,  
Like a huge snail, along the wall;  
There stuck aloft in public view,  
And with small change, a pulpit grew.

The porringers, that in a row  
Hung high, and made a glittering show,  
To a less noble substance changed,  
Were now but leathern buckets ranged.

90

The ballads, pasted on the wall,  
Of Joan of France, and English Moll,  
Fair Rosamond, and Robin Hood,  
The little Children in the Wood,  
Now seemed to look abundance better,  
Improved in picture, size, and letter:  
And, high in order placed, described  
The heraldry of every tribe.

100

A bedstead of the antique mode,  
Compact of timber many a load,  
Such as our ancestors did use,  
Was metamorphosed into pews;  
Which still their ancient nature keep  
By lodging folks disposed to sleep.

The cottage, by such feats as these,  
Grown to a church by just degrees,  
The hermits then desired their host  
To ask for what he fancied most.

110



Philemon, having paused a while,  
 Returned them thanks in homely style;  
 Then said, "My house is grown so fine,  
 Methinks, I still would call it mine.  
 I'm old, and fain would live at ease;  
 Make me the parson if you please."

He spoke, and presently he feels  
 His grazier's coat fall down his heels:  
 He sees, yet hardly can believe,  
 About each arm a pudding sleeve;  
 His waistcoat to a cassock grew,  
 And both assumed a sable hue;  
 But, being old, continued just  
 As threadbare, and as full of dust.  
 His talk was now of tithes and dues:  
 He smoked his pipe, and read the news;  
 Knew how to preach old sermons next,  
 Vamped in the preface and the text;  
 At christenings well could act his part,  
 And had the service all by heart;  
 Wished women might have children fast,  
 And thought whose sow had farrowed last;  
 Against dissenters would repine,  
 And stood up firm for "right divine";  
 Found his head filled with many a system;  
 But classic authors,—he ne'er missed 'em.

Thus having furbished up a parson,  
 Dame Baucis next they played their farce on.  
 Instead of homespun coifs were seen  
 Good pinnners edged with colberteen;  
 Her petticoat, transferred apace,  
 Became black satin, flounced with lace.  
 "Plain Goody" would no longer down,  
 'Twas "Madam," in her grogram gown.

120

130

140

Philemon was in great surprise,  
 And hardly could believe his eyes.  
 Amazed to see her look so prim  
 And she admired as much at him.

Thus happy in their change of life,  
 Were several years this man and wife: 150  
 When on a day, which proved their last,  
 Discoursing o'er old stories past,  
 They went by chance, amid their talk,  
 To the churchyard to take a walk;  
 When Baucis hastily cried out,  
 "My dear, I see your forehead sprout!"—  
 "Sprout," quoth the man; "what's this you tell us?  
 I hope you don't believe me jealous!  
 But yet, methinks, I feel it true,  
 And really yours is budding too— 160  
 Nay,—now I cannot stir my foot;  
 It feels as if 'twere taking root."

Description would but tire my muse,  
 In short they both were turned to yews.  
 Old Goodman Dobson of the Green  
 Remembers he the trees has seen;  
 He'll talk of them from noon till night,  
 And goes with folks to show the sight;  
 On Sundays, after evening prayer,  
 He gathers all the parish there; 170  
 Points out the place of either yew,  
 Here Baucis, there Philemon grew:  
 Till once a parson of our town,  
 To mend his barn, cut Baucis down;  
 At which, 'tis hard to be believed  
 How much the other tree was grieved,  
 Grew scrubbed, died a-top, was stunted,  
 So the next parson stubbed and burnt it. *Swift*

THE PEACOCK, THE TURKEY, AND  
THE GOOSE

*Animal*

*Fable.*

In beauty faults conspicuous grow,  
The smallest speck is seen on snow.

} *moral*

As near a barn, by hunger led,  
A Peacock with the poultry fed,  
All viewed him with an envious eye,  
And mocked his gaudy pageantry.  
He, conscious of superior merit,  
Contemns their base reviling spirit;  
His state and dignity assumes,

*Simple.*

And to the sun displays his plumes,  
Which, like the Heavens' o'er-arching skies,  
Are spangled with a thousand eyes.  
The circling rays, and varied light,  
At once confound their dazzled sight;  
On every tongue detraction burns,  
And malice prompts their spleen by turns.

10

} *Simple*

"Mark with what insolence and pride  
The creature takes his haughty stride,"  
The Turkey cries. "Can spleen contain?  
Sure never bird was half so vain!

20

But, were intrinsic merit seen,

We Turkeys have the whiter skin."

*Human*

From tongue to tongue they caught abuse;  
And next was heard the hissing Goose:

*Human types*

"What hideous legs! What filthy claws!

I scorn to censure little flaws.

*Silly*

Then what a horrid squalling throat!

Ev'n owls are frightened at the note."

"True. Those are faults," the Peacock cries;  
"My scream, my shanks, you may despise;

30

*hymning couplets*

*Sambic tetrameter*

*humorous traditional*

But such blind critics rail in vain.  
 What! Overlook my radiant train!  
 Know, did my legs (your scorn and sport)  
 The Turkey or the Goose support,  
 And did ye scream with harsher sound,  
 Those faults in you had ne'er been found.  
 To all apparent beauties blind,  
 Each blemish strikes an envious mind."

Thus in assemblies have I seen  
 A nymph of brightest charm and mien  
 Wake envy in each ugly face,  
 And buzzing scandal fills the place.

J. Gay

application  
 to Homer.  
 40

### ON THE DEATH OF A FAVOURITE CAT

'Twas on a lofty vase's side,      a  
 Where China's gayest art had dyed  
     The azure flowers that blow;      b  
 Demurest of the tabby kind,      c  
 The pensive Selima reclined,      c  
     Gazed on the lake below.      b

Mock-elegy.  
 Janbur 4.  
 Humor?

Her conscious tail her joy declared;  
 The fair round face, the snowy beard,  
     The velvet of her paws,  
 Her coat, that with the tortoise vies,  
 Her ears of jet, and emerald eyes,  
     She saw: and purred applause.

10

Still had she gazed, but 'midst the tide  
 Two angel forms were seen to glide,  
     The Genii of the stream;

Their scaly armour's Tyrian hue  
 Tho' richest purple to the view  
     Betrayed a golden gleam.

The hapless Nymph with wonder saw;  
 A whisker first and then a claw, 20  
     With many an ardent wish,  
 She stretched in vain to reach the prize.  
 What female heart can gold despise?  
     What Cat's averse to fish?

Presumptuous Maid! with looks intent  
 Again she stretched, again she bent,  
     Nor knew the gulf between,  
 (Malignant Fate sat by, and smiled),  
 The slippery verge her feet beguiled,  
     She tumbled headlong in. 30

*Personification*

Eight times emerging from the flood  
 She mewed to every watery god,  
     Some speedy aid to send.  
 No Dolphin came, no Nereid stirred;  
 No cruel Tom, nor Susan heard,  
     A Favourite has no friend!

From hence, ye Beauties, undeceived,  
 Know, one false step is ne'er retrieved,  
     And be with caution bold.  
 Not all that tempts your wandering eyes  
 And heedless hearts is lawful prize, 40  
     Nor all that glisters, gold.

*Thomas Gray*

## NINETEENTH CENTURY POETRY

### "IT IS NOT TO BE THOUGHT OF"

*Milton  
must*

It is not to be thought of that the Flood  
Of British freedom, which, to the open sea  
Of the world's praise, from dark antiquity  
Hath flowed, "with pomp of waters, unwithstood,"  
Roused though it be full often to a mood  
Which spurns the check of salutary bands,  
That this most famous stream in bogs and sands  
Should perish; and to evil and to good  
Be lost for ever. In our halls is hung  
Armory of the invincible Knights of old:  
We must be free or die, who speak the tongue  
That Shakespeare spake; the faith and morals hold  
Which Milton held.—In everything we are sprung  
Of Earth's first blood, have titles manifold.

*St Alban  
octave  
sestet*

10

*Wordsworth*

---

### TO SLEEP

A flock of sheep that leisurely pass by,  
One after one; the sound of rain, and bees  
Murmuring; the fall of rivers, winds and seas,  
Smooth fields, white sheets of water, and pure sky;

I have thought of all by turns, and yet do lie  
 Sleepless! and soon the small birds' melodies  
 Must hear, first uttered from my orchard trees;  
 And the first cuckoo's melancholy cry.  
 Even thus last night, and two nights more, I lay,  
 And could not win thee, Sleep! by any stealth: 10  
 So do not let me wear to-night away:  
 Without Thee what is all the morning's wealth?  
 Come, blessed barrier between day and day,  
 Dear mother of fresh thoughts and joyous health!

*Wordsworth*

*Modern Ballad*

# ROSABELLE

*From* THE LAY OF THE LAST MINSTREL, CANTO VI

O listen, listen, ladies gay!  
 No haughty feat of arms I tell;  
 Soft is the note, and sad the lay,  
 That mourns the lovely Rosabelle.

"Moor, moor the barge, ye gallant crew!  
 And, gentle ladye, deign to stay,  
 Rest thee in Castle Ravensheuch,  
 Nor tempt the stormy firth to-day.

"The blackening wave is edged with white:  
 To inch and rock the sea-mews fly;  
 The fishers have heard the Water-Sprite,  
 Whose screams forebode that wreck is nigh. 10

"Last night the gifted Seer did view  
 A wet shroud swathed round ladye gay;  
 Then stay thee, Fair, in Ravensheuch:  
 Why cross the gloomy firth to-day?"—

"'Tis not because Lord Lindesay's heir  
 To-night at Roslin leads the ball,  
 But that my ladye-mother there  
 Sits lonely in her castle-hall. 20

"'Tis not because the ring they ride,  
 And Lindesay at the ring rides well,  
 But that my sire the wine will chide,  
 If 'tis not filled by Rosabelle."—

O'er Roslin all that dreary night  
 A wondrous blaze was seen to gleam;  
 'Twas broader than the watch-fire's light,  
 And redder than the bright moonbeam.

It glared on Roslin's castled rock,  
 It ruddied all the copse-wood glen; 30  
 'Twas seen from Dryden's groves of oak,  
 And seen from cavern'd Hawthornden.

Seem'd all on fire that chapel proud,  
 Where Roslin's chiefs uncoffin'd lie,  
 Each Baron, for a sable shroud,  
 Sheathed in his iron panoply.

Seem'd all on fire, within, around,  
 Deep sacristy and altar's pale,  
 Shone every pillar foliage-bound,  
 And glimmer'd all the dead men's mail. 40



Blazed battlement and pinnet high,  
 Blazed every rose-carved buttress fair—  
 So still they blaze when fate is nigh  
 The lordly line of high St. Clair.

There are twenty of Roslin's barons bold  
 Lie buried within that proud chapelle;  
 Each one the holy vault doth hold—  
 But the sea holds lovely Rosabelle!

And each St. Clair was buried there,  
 With candle, with book, and with knell;  
 But the sea-caves rung, and the wild winds sung  
 The dirge of lovely Rosabelle.

50

*Sir Walter Scott*

### "A WEARY LOT IS THINE"

*From ROKEBY*

"A weary lot is thine, fair maid,  
 A weary lot is thine!  
 To pull the thorn thy brow to braid,  
 And press the rue for wine!  
 A lightsome eye, a soldier's mien,  
 A feather of the blue,  
 A doublet of the Lincoln green,—  
 No more of me you knew  
 My love!  
 No more of me you knew.

10

"This morn is merry June, I trow,  
 The rose is budding fain;  
 But she shall bloom in winter snow,  
 Ere we two meet again."

He turned his charger as he spake,  
     Upon the river shore,  
 He gave his bridle-reins a shake,  
     Said, "Adieu for evermore,  
         My love!  
 And adieu for evermore."— 20  
                                     *Sir Walter Scott*

---

### PIBROCH OF DONALD DHU

Pibroch of Donuil Dhu,  
     Pibroch of Donuil,  
 Wake thy wild voice anew,  
     Summon Clan Conuil.  
 Come away, come away,  
     Hark to the summons!  
 Come in your war array,  
     Gentles and commons.

Come from deep glen, and  
     From mountain so rocky, 10  
 The war-pipe and pennon  
     Are at Inverlochy.  
 Come every hill-plaid, and  
     True heart that wears one,  
 Come every steel blade, and  
     Strong hand that bears one.

Leave untended the herd,  
     The flock without shelter;  
 Leave the corpse uninterred,  
     The bride at the altar; 20

Leave the deer, leave the steer,  
 Leave nets and barges:  
 Come with your fighting gear,  
 Broadswords and targes.

Come as the winds come, when  
 Forests are rended;  
 Come as the waves come, when  
 Navies are stranded:  
 Faster come, faster come,  
 Faster and faster,  
 Chief, vassal, page and groom,  
 Tenant and master.

30

Fast they come, fast they come;  
 See how they gather!  
 Wide waves the eagle plume,  
 Blended with heather.  
 Cast your plaids, draw your blades,  
 Forward each man set!  
 Pibroch of Donuil Dhu,  
 Knell for the onset!

40

*Sir Walter Scott*

---

### ALBERT GRAEME

*From THE LAY OF THE LAST MINSTREL, CANTO VI*

It was an English ladye bright,  
 (The sun shines fair on Carlisle wall,)  
 And she would marry a Scottish knight,  
 For Love will still be lord of all.

Blithely they saw the rising sun,  
     When he shone fair on Carlisle wall;  
 But they were sad ere day was done,  
     Though Love was still the lord of all.

Her sire gave brooch and jewel fine,  
     Where the sun shines fair on Carlisle wall; 10  
 Her brother gave but a sack of wine,  
     For ire that Love was lord of all.

For she had lands, both meadow and lea,  
     Where the sun shines fair on Carlisle wall,  
 And he swore her death, ere he would see  
     A Scottish knight the lord of all.

That wine she had not tasted well,  
     (The sun shines fair on Carlisle wall,)  
 When dead, in her true love's arms, she fell,  
     For Love was still the lord of all. 20

He pierced her brother to the heart,  
     Where the sun shines fair on Carlisle wall:—  
 So perish all would true love part,  
     That Love may still be lord of all!

And then he took the Cross divine,  
     (Where the sun shines fair on Carlisle wall,)  
 And died for her sake in Palestine,  
     So Love was still the lord of all.

*Sir Walter Scott*

## "MY DAYS AMONG THE DEAD"

My days among the Dead are past;  
    Around me I behold,  
Where'er these casual eyes are cast,  
    The mighty minds of old:  
My never-failing friends are they,  
With whom I converse day by day.

With them I take delight in weal  
    And seek relief in woe;  
And while I understand and feel  
    How much to them I owe,  
My cheeks have often been bedewed  
With tears of thoughtful gratitude.

10

My thoughts are with the Dead; with them  
    I live in long-past years,  
Their virtues love, their faults condemn,  
    Partake their hopes and fears;  
And from their lessons seek and find  
Instruction with an humble mind.

My hopes are with the Dead; anon  
    My place with them will be,  
And I with them shall travel on  
    Through all Futurity;  
Yet leaving here a name, I trust,  
That will not perish in the dust.

20

*Southey*

*Savage.*  
 THE WAR SONG OF DINAS VAWR

*From THE MISFORTUNES OF ELPHIN*

The mountain sheep are sweeter,  
 But the valley sheep are fatter;  
 We therefore deemed it meet  
 To carry off the latter.  
 We made an expedition;  
 We met a host, and quelled it;  
 We forced a strong position,  
 And killed the men who held it.

On Dyfed's richest valley,  
 Where herds of kine were browsing,  
 We made a mighty sally  
 To furnish our carousing.  
 Fierce warriors rushed to meet us;  
 We met them, and o'erthrew them:  
 They struggled hard to beat us;  
 But we conquered them, and slew them.

As we drove our prize at leisure,  
 The king marched forth to catch us:  
 His rage surpassed all measure,  
 But his people could not match us.  
 He fled to his hall-pillars;  
 And, ere our force we led off,  
 Some sacked his house and cellars,  
 While others cut his head off.

We there, in strife bewildering,  
 Spilt blood enough to swim in:  
 We orphaned many children,  
 And widowed many women.

The eagles and the ravens  
     We glutted with our foemen;  
 The heroes and the cravens,  
     The spearmen and the bowmen. 30

We brought away from battle,  
     And much their land bemoaned them,  
 Two thousand head of cattle,  
     And the head of him who owned them:  
 Ednyfed, King of Dyfed,  
     His head was borne before us;  
 His wine and beasts supplied our feasts,  
     And his overthrow, our chorus. 40

*T. L. Peacock*

---

## MARGARET LOVE PEACOCK

AGED THREE YEARS

Long night succeeds thy little day  
     O, blighted blossom! can it be  
 That this gray stone and grassy clay  
     Have closed our anxious care of thee?

The half-formed speech of artless thought,  
     That spoke a mind beyond thy years,  
 The song, the dance by Nature taught,  
     The sunny smiles, the transient tears.

The symmetry of face and form,  
     The eye with light and life replete,  
 The little heart so fondly warm,  
     The voice so musically sweet— 10

These, lost to hope, in memory yet  
 Around the hearts that loved thee cling,  
 Shadowing with long and vain regret  
 The too fair promise of thy Spring.

T. L. Peacock

*Vivid picture*      *Similes*  
*vivid, apt*      *metaphors*

### THE DESTRUCTION OF SENNACHERIB

The Assyrian came down like the wolf on the fold,  
 And his cohorts were gleaming with purple and gold;  
 And the sheen of their spears was like stars on the sea,  
 When the blue wave rolls nightly on deep Galilee.

*Anapest*  
*alliteration*

Like the leaves of the forest when Summer is green,  
 That host with their banners at sunset were seen;  
 Like the leaves of the forest when Autumn hath blown,  
 That host on the morrow lay withered and strown.

*Intersect*  
*in story*  
 10

For the Angel of Death spread his wings on the blast,  
 And breathed in the face of the foe as he passed;  
 And the eyes of the sleepers waxed deadly and chill,  
 And their hearts but once heaved, and for ever grew still!

And there lay the steed with his nostrils all wide,  
 But through them there rolled not the breath of his pride;  
 And the foam of his gasping lay white on the turf,  
 And cold as the spray of the rock-beating surf.

*Narrative*

And there lay the rider, distorted and pale,  
 With the dew on his brow, and the rust on his mail;  
 And the tents were all silent, the banners alone,  
 The lances unlifted, the trumpet unblown.

*Balanced*  
*sentences*

20  
*balanced*  
*lines*



And the widows of Ashur are loud in their wail,  
And the idols are broken in the temple of Baal;  
And the might of the Gentile, unsmote by the sword,  
Hath melted like snow in the glance of the Lord.

*Byron*

---

### THE ISLES OF GREECE

*From DON JUAN, CANTO III*

The isles of Greece! the isles of Greece!  
Where burning Sappho loved and sung,  
Where grew the arts of war and peace,  
Where Delos rose, and Phœbus sprung!  
Eternal summer gilds them yet,  
But all, except their sun, is set.

The Scian and the Teian muse,  
The hero's harp, the lover's lute,  
Have found the fame your shores refuse:  
Their place of birth alone is mute  
To sounds which echo further west  
Than your sires' "Islands of the Blest."

10

The mountains look on Marathon—  
And Marathon looks on the sea;  
And musing there an hour alone,  
I dreamed that Greece might still be free;  
For standing on the Persians' grave,  
I could not deem myself a slave.

A king sate on the rocky brow  
     Which looks o'er sea-born Salamis;  
 And ships, by thousands, lay below,  
     And men in nations:—all were his!  
 He counted them at break of day—  
 And when the sun set, where were they?

And where are they? and where art thou,  
     My country? On thy voiceless shore  
 The heroic lay is tuneless now—  
     The heroic bosom beats no more!  
 And must thy lyre, so long divine,  
 Degenerate into hands like mine?

'Tis something in the dearth of fame,  
     Though linked among a fettered race,  
 To feel at least a patriot's shame,  
     Even as I sing, suffuse my face;  
 For what is left the poet here?  
 For Greeks a blush—for Greece a tear.

Must we but weep o'er days more blest?  
     Must we but blush?—Our fathers bled,  
 Earth! render back from out thy breast  
     A remnant of our Spartan dead!  
 Of the three hundred grant but three,  
 To make a new Thermopylæ!

What, silent still? and silent all?  
     Ah! no;—the voices of the dead  
 Sound like a distant torrent's fall,  
     And answer, "Let one living head,  
 But one, arise,—we come, we come!"  
 'Tis but the living who are dumb.

In vain—in vain: strike other chords;  
     Fill high the cup with Samian wine!  
 Leave battles to the Turkish hordes,  
     And shed the blood of Scio's vine!  
 Hark! rising to the ignoble call—  
 How answers each bold Bacchanal!

50

You have the Pyrrhic dance as yet;  
     Where is the Pyrrhic phalanx gone?  
 Of two such lessons, why forget  
     The nobler and the manlier one?  
 You have the letters Cadmus gave—  
 Think ye he meant them for a slave?

60

Fill high the bowl with Samian wine!  
     We will not think of themes like these!  
 It made Anacreon's song divine:  
     He served—but served Polycrates—  
 A tyrant; but our masters then  
 Were still, at least, our countrymen.

The tyrant of the Chersonese  
     Was freedom's best and bravest friend;  
*That* tyrant was Miltiades!  
     O that the present hour would lend  
 Another despot of the kind!  
 Such chains as his were sure to bind.

70

Fill high the bowl with Samian wine!  
     On Suli's rock, and Parga's shore,  
 Exists the remnant of a line  
     Such as the Doric mothers bore;  
 And there, perhaps, some seed is sown,  
 The Heracleidan blood might own.

Trust not for freedom to the Franks—  
 They have a king who buys and sells; 80  
 In native swords and native ranks  
 The only hope of courage dwells:  
 But Turkish force and Latin fraud  
 Would break your shield, however broad.

Fill high the bowl with Samian wine!  
 Our virgins dance beneath the shade—  
 I see their glorious black eyes shine;  
 But gazing on each glowing maid,  
 My own the burning tear-drop laves,  
 To think such breasts must suckle slaves. 90

Place me on Sunium's marbled steep,  
 Where nothing, save the waves and I,  
 May hear our mutual murmurs sweep;  
 There, swan-like, let me sing and die:  
 A land of slaves shall ne'er be mine—  
 Dash down yon cup of Samian wine!

Byron

---

 LA BELLE DAME SANS MERCI

"O what can ail thee, knight-at-arms,  
 Alone and palely loitering?  
 The sedge is withered from the lake,  
 And no birds sing.

"O what can ail thee, knight-at-arms,  
 So haggard and so woe-begone?  
 The squirrel's granary is full,  
 And the harvest's done.

2/  
2/  
4  
7  
 Modern  
 ballad  
 slow pace

"I see a lily on thy brow  
 With anguish moist and fever dew;  
 And on thy cheek a fading rose  
 Fast withereth too."

*right*

10

"I met a lady in the meads,  
 Full beautiful—a faery's child,  
 Her hair was long, her foot was light,  
 And her eyes were wild.

"I made a garland for her head,  
 And bracelets too, and fragrant zone;  
 She looked at me as she did love,  
 And made sweet moan.

*moan*

20

"I set her on my pacing steed  
 And nothing else saw all day long,  
 For sideways would she lean, and sing  
 A faery's song.

"She found me roots of relish sweet,  
 And honey wild and manna dew,  
 And sure in language strange she said,  
 'I love thee true!'

*taste*

*sound*

"She took me to her elfin grot,  
 And there she wept and sighed full sore;  
 And there I shut her wild, wild eyes  
 With kisses four.

*look*

"And there she lulled me asleep,  
 And there I dreamed—Ah! woe betide!  
 The latest dream I ever dreamed  
 On the cold hill's side.

"I saw pale kings and princes too,  
 Pale warriors, death-pale were they all;  
 Who cried—'La belle Dame sans Merci  
 Hath thee in thrall;'

*right*

40

"I saw their starved lips in the gloom  
 With horrid warning gapèd wide,  
 And I awoke and found me here  
 On the cold hill's side.

"And this is why I sojourn here  
 Alone and palely loitering,  
 Though the sedge is withered from the lake,  
 And no birds sing."

Keats

*too contrived  
 too vague  
 not universal  
 appeal.*

### "I REMEMBER, I REMEMBER"

I remember, I remember,  
 The house where I was born,  
 The little window where the sun  
 Came peeping in at morn;  
 He never came a wink too soon,  
 Nor brought too long a day,  
 But now, I often wish the night  
 Had borne my breath away!

I remember, I remember,  
 The roses, red and white,  
 The violets, and the lily-cups,  
 Those flowers made of light!

10

The lilacs where the robins built,  
And where my brother set  
The laburnum on his birthday,—  
The tree is living yet!

I remember, I remember,  
Where I was used to swing,  
And thought the air must rush as fresh  
To swallows on the wing;  
My spirit flew in feathers then,  
That is so heavy now,  
And summer pools could hardly cool  
The fever on my brow!

20

I remember, I remember,  
The fir trees dark and high;  
I used to think their slender tops  
Were close against the sky:  
It was a childish ignorance,  
But now 'tis little joy  
To know I'm farther off from Heaven  
Than when I was a boy.

30

*Thomas Hood*

---

### THE BRIDGE OF SIGHS

One more Unfortunate,  
Weary of breath,  
Rashly importunate,  
Gone to her death!  
Take her up tenderly,  
Lift her with care;  
Fashioned so slenderly,  
Young, and so fair!

Look at her garments  
 Clinging like cerements;  
 Whilst the wave constantly  
     Drips from her clothing;  
 Take her up instantly,  
     Loving, not loathing.

10

Touch her not scornfully;  
 Think of her mournfully,  
     Gently and humanly;  
 Not of the stains of her,  
 All that remains of her  
     Now is pure womanly.

20

Make no deep scrutiny  
 Into her mutiny  
     Rash and undutiful:  
 Past all dishonour,  
 Death has left on her  
     Only the beautiful.

Still, for all slips of hers,  
     One of Eve's family—  
 Wipe those poor lips of hers  
     Oozing so clammily.

30

Loop up her tresses  
     Escaped from the comb,  
 Her fair auburn tresses;  
 Whilst wonderment guesses  
     Where was her home ?

Who was her father ?  
     Who was her mother ?  
 Had she a sister ?  
     Had she a brother ?



Or was there a dearer one  
Still, and a nearer one  
    Yet, than all other ?

40

Alas! for the rarity  
Of Christian charity  
    Under the sun!  
O, it was pitiful!  
Near a whole city full,  
    Home she had none.

Sisterly, brotherly,  
Fatherly, motherly  
    Feelings had changed:  
Love, by harsh evidence,  
Thrown from its eminence;  
Even God's providence  
    Seeming estranged.

50

Where the lamps quiver  
So far in the river,  
    With many a light  
From window and casement,  
From garret to basement,  
She stood, with amazement,  
    Houseless by night.

60

The bleak wind of March  
    Made her tremble and shiver;  
But not the dark arch,  
Or the black flowing river:  
Mad from life's history,

Glad to death's mystery,  
 Swift to be hurled—  
 Anywhere, anywhere 70  
 Out of the world!

In she plunged boldly—  
 No matter how coldly  
 The rough river ran—  
 Over the brink of it,  
 Picture it—think of it,  
 Dissolute Man!  
 Lave in it, drink of it,  
 Then, if you can!

Take her up tenderly, 80  
 Lift her with care;  
 Fashioned so slenderly,  
 Young, and so fair!  
 Ere her limbs frigidly  
 Stiffen too rigidly,  
 Decently, kindly,  
 Smooth and compose them;  
 And her eyes, close them,  
 Staring so blindly!

Dreadfully staring 90  
 Thro' muddy impurity,  
 As when with the daring  
 Last look of despairing  
 Fixed on futurity.

Perishing gloomily,  
 Spurred by contumely,  
 Cold inhumanity,

Burning insanity,  
 Into her rest.—  
 Cross her hands humbly  
 As if praying dumbly,  
 Over her breast!

100

Owning her weakness,  
 Her evil behaviour,  
 And leaving, with meekness,  
 Her sins to her Saviour!

*Thomas Hood*

### MY PLAYMATE

The pines were dark on Ramoth hill,  
 Their song was sweet and low;  
 The blossoms in the sweet May wind  
 Were falling like the snow.

The blossoms drifted at our feet,  
 The orchard birds sang clear;  
 The sweetest and the saddest day  
 It seemed of all the year.

For, more to me than birds or flowers,  
 My playmate left her home,  
 And took with her the laughing spring,  
 The music and the bloom.

10

She kissed the lips of kith and kin,  
 She laid her hand in mine:  
 What more could ask the bashful boy  
 Who fed her father's kine?

She left us in the bloom of May:  
 The constant years told o'er  
 Their seasons with as sweet May morns,  
 But she came back no more.

20

I walk, with noiseless feet, the round  
 Of uneventful years;  
 Still o'er and o'er I sow the spring  
 And reap the autumn ears.

She lives where all the golden year  
 Her summer roses blow;  
 The dusky children of the sun  
 Before her come and go.

There haply with her jewelled hands  
 She smooths her silken gown,—  
 No more the homespun lap wherein  
 I shook the walnuts down.

30

The wild grapes wait us by the brook,  
 The brown nuts on the hill,  
 And still the May-day flowers make sweet  
 The woods of Follymill.

The lilies blossom in the pond,  
 The bird builds in the tree,  
 The dark pines sing on Ramoth hill  
 The slow song of the sea.

40

I wonder if she thinks of them,  
 And how the old time seems,—  
 If ever the pines of Ramoth wood  
 Are sounding in her dreams.

I see her face, I hear her voice;  
Does she remember mine ?  
And what to her is now the boy  
Who fed her father's kine ?

What cares she that the orioles build  
For other eyes than ours,—  
That other hands with nuts are filled,  
And other laps with flowers ?

50

O playmate in the golden time!  
Our mossy seat is green,  
Its fringing violets blossom yet,  
The old trees o'er it lean.

The winds so sweet with birch and fern  
A sweeter memory blow;  
And there in spring the veeries sing  
The song of long ago.

60

And still the pines of Ramoth wood  
Are moaning like the sea,—  
The moaning of the sea of change  
Between myself and thee!

*Whittier*

### THE BATTLE AUTUMN OF 1862

The flags of war like storm-birds fly,  
The charging trumpets blow;  
Yet rolls no thunder in the sky,  
No earthquake strives below.

And calm and patient Nature keeps  
 Her ancient promise well,  
 Though o'er her bloom and greenness sweeps  
 The battle's breath of hell.

And still she walks in golden hours  
 Through harvest-happy farms, 10  
 And still she wears her fruit and flowers,  
 Like jewels on her arms.

What mean the gladness of the plain,  
 This joy of eve and morn,  
 The mirth that shakes the beard of grain  
 And yellow locks of corn ?

Ah! eyes may well be full of tears,  
 And hearts with hate are hot;  
 But even-paced come round the years,  
 And Nature changes not. 20

She meets with smiles our bitter grief  
 With songs our groans of pain,  
 She mocks with tint of flower and leaf  
 The war-field's crimson stain.

Still, in the cannon's pause, we hear,  
 Her sweet thanksgiving psalm;  
 Too near to God for doubt or fear,  
 She shares the eternal calm.

She knows the seed lies safe below  
 The fires that blast and burn; 30  
 For all the tears of blood we sow  
 She waits the rich return.

She sees with clearer eyes than ours  
 The good of suffering born—  
 The hearts that blossom like her flowers,  
 And ripen like her corn.

Oh, give to us, in times like these,  
 The vision of her eyes;  
 And make her fields and fruited trees  
 Our golden prophecies!

40

Oh, give to us her finer ear!  
 Above this stormy din.  
 We, too, would hear the bells of cheer  
 Ring peace and freedom in.

*Whittier*

## THE LADY OF SHALOTT

### PART I

On either side the river lie  
 Long fields of barley and of rye,  
 That clothe the wold and meet the sky;  
 And thro' the field the road runs by  
     To many-towered Camelot;  
 And up and down the people go,  
 Gazing where the lilies blow  
 Round an island there below,  
     The island of Shalott.

Willows whiten, aspens quiver,  
 Little breezes dusk and shiver  
 Thro' the wave that runs for ever  
 By the island in the river  
     Flowing down to Camelot.

10

Four gray walls, and four gray towers,  
 Overlook a space of flowers,  
 And the silent isle imbowers  
     The Lady of Shalott.

By the margin, willow-veiled,  
 Slide the heavy barges trailed  
 By slow horses; and unhailed  
     20  
 The shallop flitteth silken-sailed  
     Skimming down to Camelot:  
 But who hath seen her wave her hand?  
 Or at the casement seen her stand?  
 Or is she known in all the land,  
     The Lady of Shalott?

Only reapers, reaping early  
 In among the bearded barley,  
 Hear a song that echoes cheerly  
 From the river winding clearly,  
     30  
     Down to towered Camelot:  
 And by the moon the reaper weary,  
 Piling sheaves in uplands airy,  
 Listening, whispers "'Tis the fairy  
     Lady of Shalott."

## PART II

There she weaves by night and day  
 A magic web with colours gay.  
 She has heard a whisper say,  
 A curse is on her if she stay  
     To look down on Camelot.



She knows not what the curse may be,  
And so she weaveth steadily,  
And little other care hath she,  
The Lady of Shalott.

And moving thro' a mirror clear  
That hangs before her all the year,  
Shadows of the world appear.  
There she sees the highway near  
Winding down to Camelot:  
There the river eddy whirls,  
And there the surly village-churls,  
And the red cloaks of market-girls,  
Pass onward from Shalott.

50

Sometimes a troop of damsels glad,  
An abbot on an ambling pad,  
Sometimes a curly shepherd-lad,  
Or long-haired page in crimson clad,  
Goes by to towered Camelot;  
And sometime thro' the mirror blue  
The knights come riding two by two;  
She hath no loyal knight and true,  
The Lady of Shalott.

60

But in her web she still delights  
To weave the mirror's magic sights,  
For often thro' the silent nights  
A funeral, with plumes and lights  
And music, went to Camelot:  
Or when the moon was overhead,  
Came two young lovers lately wed;  
"I am half sick of shadows," said  
The Lady of Shalott.

70

## PART III

A bow-shot from her bower-eaves,  
 He rode between the barley-sheaves,  
 The sun came dazzling thro' the leaves,  
 And flamed upon the brazen greaves  
     Of bold Sir Lancelot.

A red-cross knight for ever kneeled  
 To a lady in his shield,  
 That sparkled on the yellow field,  
     Beside remote Shalott.

80

The gemmy bridle glittered free,  
 Like to some branch of stars we see  
 Hung in the golden Galaxy.  
 The bridle bells rung merrily  
     As he rode down to Camelot:  
 And from his blazoned baldric slung  
 A mighty silver bugle hung,  
 And as he rode his armour rung,  
     Beside remote Shalott.

All in the blue unclouded weather  
 Thick-jewelled shone the saddle-leather,  
 The helmet and the helmet-feather  
 Burned like one burning flame together,  
     As he rode down to Camelot.  
 As often thro' the purple night,  
 Below the starry clusters bright,  
 Some bearded meteor, trailing light,  
     Moves over still Shalott..

90

His broad clear brow in sunlight glowed;  
 On burnished hooves his war-horse trode;

100

From underneath his helmet flowed  
 His coal-black curls as on he rode,  
     As he rode down to Camelot.  
 From the bank and from the river  
 He flashed into the crystal mirror,  
 "Tirra lirra," by the river  
     Sang Sir Lancelot.

She left the web, she left the loom,  
 She made three paces thro' the room,  
 She saw the water-lily bloom,  
 She saw the helmet and the plume,  
     She looked down to Camelot.  
 Out flew the web and floated wide;  
 The mirror cracked from side to side;  
 "The curse is come upon me," cried  
     The Lady of Shalott.

110

## PART IV

In the stormy east-wind straining,  
 The pale yellow woods were waning,  
 The broad stream in his banks complaining,  
 Heavily the low sky raining  
     Over towered Camelot;  
 Down she came and found a boat  
 Beneath a willow left afloat,  
 And round about the prow she wrote  
     *The Lady of Shalott.*

120

And down the river's dim expanse  
 Like some bold seer in a trance,  
 Seeing all his own mischance—  
 With a glassy countenance  
     Did she look to Camelot.

130

And at the closing of the day  
 She loosed the chain, and down she lay;  
 The broad stream bore her far away,  
     The Lady of Shalott.

Lying, robed in snowy white  
 That loosely flew to left and right—  
 The leaves upon her falling light—  
 Thro' the noises of the night

    She floated down to Camelot:  
 And as the boat-head wound along  
     140  
 The willowy hills and fields among,  
 They heard her singing her last song,  
     The Lady of Shalott.

Heard a carol, mournful, holy,  
 Chanted loudly, chanted lowly,  
 Till her blood was frozen slowly,  
 And her eyes were darkened wholly,  
     Turned to towered Camelot.

For ere she reached upon the tide  
 The first house by the water-side,  
     150  
 Singing in her song she died,  
     The Lady of Shalott.

Under tower and balcony,  
 By garden-wall and gallery,  
 A gleaming shape she floated by,  
 Dead-pale between the houses high,  
     Silent into Camelot.

Out upon the wharfs they came,  
 Knight and burgher, lord and dame,  
 And round the prow they read her name,  
     160  
     *The Lady of Shalott.*

Who is this ? and what is here ?  
 And in the lighted palace near  
 Died the sound of royal cheer;  
 And they crossed themselves for fear,  
     All the knights at Camelot:  
 But Lancelot mused a little space;  
 He said, "She has a lovely face;  
 God in His mercy lend her grace.  
     The Lady of Shalott."

170

Tennyson

### "THE SPLENDOUR FALLS"

The splendour falls on castle walls  
 And snowy summits old in story;  
 The long light shakes across the lakes,  
 And the wild cataract leaps in glory.  
 Blow, bugle, blow, set the wild echoes flying,  
 Blow, bugle; answer, echoes, dying, dying, dying.

O, hark, O, hear! how thin and clear,  
 And thinner, clearer, farther going!

O, sweet and far from cliff and scar

The horns of Elfland faintly blowing!

Blow, let us hear the purple glens replying,

Blow, bugle; answer, echoes, dying, dying, dying.

O love, they die in yon rich sky,

They faint on hill or field or river;

Our echoes roll from soul to soul,

And grow for ever and for ever.

Blow, bugle, blow, set the wild echoes flying,

And answer echoes, answer, dying, dying, dying.

Tennyson

Lambert 4.  
 1854

Descriptive  
 lyric

heavy  
 accent

Internal  
 rhyme

alliteration  
 onomatopoeia

dying  
 away

10

collective

assonance

IN MEMORIAM

CXXIII

There rolls the deep where grew the tree.  
O earth, what changes hast thou seen!  
There where the long street roars hath been  
The stillness of the central sea.

Sambic 4.

melancholy  
clue  
small  
small  
The hills are shadows, and they flow  
From form to form, and nothing stands;  
They melt like mist, the solid lands,  
Like clouds they shape themselves and go.

Nature

But in my spirit will I dwell,  
And dream my dream, and hold it true;  
For tho' my lips may breathe adieu,  
I cannot think the thing farewell.

Faith 10

Tennyson

LIV

Oh yet we trust that somehow good  
Will be the final goal of ill,  
To pangs of nature, sins of will,  
Defects of doubt, and taints of blood;

Faith  
in  
a  
higher  
power.

That nothing walks with aimless feet;  
That not one life shall be destroyed,  
Or cast as rubbish to the void,  
When God hath made the pile complete;

That not a worm is cloven in vain;  
That not a moth with vain desire  
Is shrivelled in a fruitless fire,  
Or but subserves another's gain.

10

*Lambert 4.*

Behold, we know not anything;  
 I can but trust that good shall fall  
 At last—far off—at last, to all,  
 And every winter change to spring.

So runs my dream; but what am I?  
 An infant crying in the night:  
 An infant crying for the light:  
 And with no language but a cry.

*Only a hope  
that  
he can't know*

20

*Tennyson*

## FAR—FAR—AWAY

What sight so lured him thro' the fields he knew  
 As where earth's green stole into heaven's own hue,  
 Far—far—away?

What sound was dearest in his native dells?  
 The mellow lin-lan-lone of evening bells  
 Far—far—away?

What vague world-whisper, mystic pain or joy,  
 Thro' those three words would haunt him when a boy,  
 Far—far—away?

A whisper from his dawn of life? a breath  
 From some fair dawn beyond the doors of death  
 Far—far—away?

10

Far, far, how far? from o'er the gates of Birth,  
 The faint horizons, all the bounds of earth,  
 Far—far—away?

What charm in words, a charm no words could give ?  
O dying words, can Music make you live

Far—far—away ?

*Tennyson*

By permission of Macmillan & Company,  
Limited, London

---

### BREAK, BREAK, BREAK

Break, break, break,  
On thy cold gray stones, O Sea!  
And I would that my tongue could utter  
The thoughts that arise in me.

O, well for the fisherman's boy,  
That he shouts with his sister at play!  
O, well for the sailor lad,  
That he sings in his boat on the bay!

And the stately ships go on  
To their haven under the hill;  
But O for the touch of a vanish'd hand,  
And the sound of a voice that is still!

10

Break, break, break,  
At the foot of thy crags, O Sea!  
But the tender grace of a day that is dead  
Will never come back to me.

*Tennyson*



## THE ITALIAN IN ENGLAND

That second time they hunted me *In Italy*  
 From hill to plain, from shore to sea,  
 And Austria, hounding far and wide  
 Her blood-hounds through the country-side  
 Breathed hot and instant on my trace,  
 I made six days a hiding-place  
 Of that dry green old aqueduct  
 Where I and Charles, when boys have plucked  
 The fire-flies from the roof above,  
 Bright creeping through the moss they love. 10  
 —How long it seems since Charles was lost!  
 Six days the soldiers crossed and crossed  
 The country in my very sight;  
 And when that peril ceased at night,  
 The sky broke out in red dismay  
 With signal-fires; well, there I lay  
 Close covered o'er in my recess,  
 Up to the neck in ferns and cress,  
 Thinking on Metternich our friend,  
 And Charles's miserable end, 20  
 And much beside, two days; the third,  
 Hunger o'ercame me when I heard  
 The peasants from the village go  
 To work among the maize; you know,  
 With us in Lombardy, they bring  
 Provisions packed on mules, a string  
 With little bells that cheer their task,  
 And casks, and boughs on every cask  
 To keep the sun's heat from the wine;  
 These I let pass in jingling line, 30  
 And, close on them, dear noisy crew,  
 The peasants from the village, too;

*Italians attempting freedom  
 from Austrian domination*

For at the very rear would troop  
 Their wives and sisters in a group  
 To help, I knew; when these had passed,  
 I threw my glove to strike the last,  
 Taking the chance: she did not start,  
 Much less cry out, but stooped apart  
 One instant, rapidly glanced round:  
 And saw me beckon from the ground: 40  
 A wild bush grows and hides my crypt;  
 She picked my glove up while she stripped  
 A branch off, then rejoined the rest  
 With that; my glove lay in her breast:  
 Then I drew breath: they disappeared:  
 It was for Italy I feared.

An hour, and she returned alone  
 Exactly where my glove was thrown.  
 Meanwhile came many thoughts; on me  
 Rested the hopes of Italy;  
 I had devised a certain tale 50  
 Which, when 'twas told her, could not fail  
 Persuade a peasant of its truth;  
 I meant to call a freak of youth  
 This hiding, and give hopes of pay,  
 And no temptation to betray.  
 But when I saw that woman's face,  
 Its calm simplicity of grace,  
 Our Italy's own attitude  
 In which she walked thus far, and stood,  
 Planting each naked foot so firm,  
 To crush the snake and spare the worm—  
 At first sight of her eyes, I said,  
 "I am that man upon whose head

Keen  
 perception  
 of  
 Character.  
 60

They fix the price, because I hate  
 The Austrians over us: the State  
 Will give you gold—oh, gold so much,  
 If you betray me to their clutch,  
 And be your death, for aught I know,  
 If once they find you saved their foe. 70  
 Now, you must bring me food and drink,  
 And also paper, pen and ink,  
 And carry safe what I shall write  
 To Padua, which you'll reach at night  
 Before the Duomo shuts; go in,  
 And wait till Tenebrae begin;  
 Walk to the Third Confessional,  
 Between the pillar and the wall,  
 And kneeling whisper, *Whence comes peace?*  
 Say it a second time, then cease; 80  
 And if the voice inside returns,  
*From Christ and Freedom; what concerns*  
*The cause of Peace?*—for answer slip  
 My letter where you placed your lip;  
 Then come back happy we have done  
 Our mother service—I, the son,  
 As you the daughter of our land!"

Three mornings more, she took her stand  
 In the same place, with the same eyes:  
 I was no surer of sunrise 90  
 Than of her coming: we conferred  
 Of her own prospects, and I heard  
 She had a lover—stout and tall,  
 She said—then let her eyelids fall,  
 "He could do much"—as if some doubt  
 Entered her heart,—then, passing out,

"She could not speak for others, who  
 Had other thoughts; herself she knew":  
 And so she brought me drink and food.  
 After four days, the scouts pursued 100  
 Another path; at last arrived  
 The help my Paduan friends contrived  
 To furnish me: she brought the news.  
 For the first time I could not choose  
 But kiss her hand, and lay my own  
 Upon her head—"This faith was shown  
 To Italy, our mother; she  
 Uses my hand and blesses thee!"  
 She followed down to the sea-shore;  
 I left and never saw her more. 110

How very long since I have thought  
 Concerning—much less wished for—aught  
 Beside the good of Italy,  
 For which I live and mean to die!  
 I never was in love; and since  
 Charles proved false, nothing could convince  
 My inmost heart I had a friend.  
 However, if I pleased to spend  
 Real wishes on myself—say, three—  
 I know at least what one should be;  
 I would grasp Metternich until  
 I felt his red wet throat distil  
 In blood thro' these two hands: and next,  
 —Nor much for that am I perplexed—  
 Charles, perjured traitor, for his part,  
 Should die slow of a broken heart  
 Under his new employers: last  
 —Ah, there, what should I wish? For fast

*traitor.*

120  
*Capable  
 of  
 strong  
 feeling.*

Do I grow old and out of strength.  
 If I resolved to seek at length  
 My father's house again, how scared  
 They all would look, and unprepared!

130

My brothers live in Austria's pay,  
 —Disowned me long ago, men say;  
 And all my early mates who used  
 To praise me so—perhaps induced  
 More than one early step of mine—  
 Are turning wise; while some opine  
 "Freedom grows License," some suspect  
 "Haste breeds Delay," and recollect  
 They always said, such premature  
 Beginnings never could endure!  
 So, with a sullen "All's for best,"  
 The land seems settling to its rest.  
 I think, then, I should wish to stand  
 This evening in that dear, lost land,  
 Over the sea the thousand miles,  
 And know if yet that woman smiles  
 With the calm smile; some little farm  
 She lives in there, no doubt; what harm  
 If I sat on the door-side bench,  
 And, while her spindle made a trench  
 Fantastically in the dust,  
 Inquired of all her fortunes—just  
 Her children's ages and their names,  
 And what may be her husband's aims  
 For each of them. I'd talk this out,  
 And sit there, for an hour about,  
 Then kiss her hand once more, and lay  
 Mine on her head, and go my way.

140

150

160

So much for idle wishing—how  
It steals the time! To business now!

*R. Browning*

## CAVALIER TUNES

### I. MARCHING ALONG

Kentish Sir Byng stood for his King,  
Bidding the crop-headed Parliament swing:  
And, pressing a troop unable to stoop  
And see the rogues flourish and honest folk droop,  
Marched them along, fifty-score strong,  
Great-hearted gentlemen, singing this song.

God for King Charles! Pym and such carles  
To the Devil that prompts 'em their treasonous parles!  
Cavaliers, up! Lips from the cup,  
Hands from the pasty, nor bite take nor sup 10  
Till you're—

*Chorus.*—Marching along, fifty-score strong,  
Great-hearted gentlemen, singing this song.

Hampden to hell, and his obsequies' knell,  
Serve Hazelrigg, Fiennes, and young Harry as well!  
England, good cheer! Rupert is near!  
Kentish and loyalists, keep we not here

*Chorus.*—Marching along, fifty-score strong,  
Great-hearted gentlemen, singing this song ?

Then, God for King Charles! Pym and his snarls  
To the Devil that pricks on such pestilent carles! 20  
Hold by the right, you double your might;  
So, onward to Nottingham, fresh for the fight,

*Chorus.*—March we along, fifty-score strong,  
Great-hearted gentlemen, singing this song !

## II. GIVE A ROUSE

King Charles, and who'll do him right now ?  
 King Charles, and who's ripe for fight now ?  
 Give a rouse: here's, in hell's despite now,  
 King Charles!

Who gave me the goods that went since ?  
 Who raised me the house that sank once ?  
 Who helped me to gold I spent since ?  
 Who found me in wine you drank once ?

*Chorus.*—King Charles, and who'll do him right now ?  
 King Charles, and who's ripe for fight now ? 10  
 Give a rouse: here's, in hell's despite now,  
 King Charles!

To whom used my boy George quaff else,  
 By the old fool's side that begot him ?  
 For whom did he cheer and laugh else,  
 While Noll's damned troopers shot him ?

*Chorus.*—King Charles, and who'll do him right now ?  
 King Charles, and who's ripe for fight now ?  
 Give a rouse: here's, in hell's despite now,  
 King Charles!

20

## III. BOOT AND SADDLE

Boot, saddle, to horse, and away!  
 Rescue my castle, before the hot day  
 Brightens to blue from its silvery gray,

*Chorus.*—Boot, saddle, to horse, and away!

Ride past the suburbs, asleep as you'd say;  
 Many's the friend there, will listen and pray  
 'God's luck to gallants that strike up the lay—  
*Chorus.*—Boot, saddle, to horse, and away!

Forty miles off, like a roebuck at bay,  
 Flouts Castle Brancepeth the Roundheads' array: 10  
 Who laughs, 'Good fellows ere this, by my fay,  
*Chorus.*—Boot, saddle, to horse, and away?'

Who? My wife Gertrude; that, honest and gay,  
 Laughs when you talk of surrendering, 'Nay!  
 I've better counsellors; what counsel they?  
*Chorus.*—Boot, saddle, to horse, and away!'  
*R. Browning*

---

### THE LAST BUCCANEER

Oh England is a pleasant place for them that's rich and high,  
 But England is a cruel place for such poor folks as I;  
 And such a port for mariners I shall ne'er see again  
 As the pleasant Isle of Avès, beside the Spanish Main.

There were forty craft in Avès that were both swift and  
 stout,  
 All furnished well with small arms and cannons round about;  
 And a thousand men in Avès made laws so fair and free  
 To choose their gallant captains and obey them loyally.

Thence we sailed against the Spaniard with his hoards of  
 plate and gold,  
 Which he wrung with cruel tortures from Indian folks of  
 old; 10



Likewise the merchant captains, with hearts as hard as stone,  
Who flog men and keel-haul them, and starve them to the  
bone.

Oh the palms grew high in Avès, and fruits that shone like  
gold,  
And the colibris and parrots they were gorgeous to behold;  
And the negro maids to Avès from bondage fast did flee,  
To welcome gallant sailors, a-sweeping in from sea.

Oh sweet it was in Avès to hear the landward breeze  
A-swing with good tobacco in a net between the trees,  
With a negro lass to fan you, while you listened to the roar  
Of the breakers on the reef outside, that never touched the  
shore.

20

But Scripture saith, an ending to all fine things must be;  
So the King's ships sailed on Avès, and quite put down  
were we.

All day we fought like bulldogs, but they burst the booms  
at night;

And I fled in a piragua, sore wounded, from the fight.

Nine days I floated starving, and a negro lass beside,  
Till for all I tried to cheer her, the poor young thing she died;  
But as I lay a-gasping, a Bristol sail came by,  
And brought me home to England here, to beg until I die.

And now I'm old and going—I'm sure I can't tell where;  
One comfort is, this world's so hard, I can't be worse off  
there:

30

If I might but be a sea-dove, I'd fly across the main,  
To the pleasant Isle of Avès, to look at it once again.

*Charles Kingsley*

## THE THREE FISHERS

Three fishers went sailing away to the west,  
 Away to the west as the sun went down;  
 Each thought on the woman who loved him the best,  
 And the children stood watching them out of the town;  
 For men must work, and women must weep,  
 And there's little to earn, and many to keep,  
 Though the harbour bar be moaning.

Three wives sat up in the lighthouse tower,  
 And they trimmed the lamps as the sun went down;  
 They looked at the squall, and they looked at the shower, 10  
 And the night-rack came rolling up ragged and brown.  
 But men must work, and women must weep,  
 Though storms be sudden, and waters deep,  
 And the harbour bar be moaning.

Three corpses lay out on the shining sands  
 In the morning gleam as the tide went down,  
 And the women are weeping and wringing their hands  
 For those who will never come home to the town;  
 For men must work, and women must weep,  
 And the sooner it's over, the sooner to sleep. 20  
 And good-bye to the bar and its moaning.

*Charles Kingsley*

---

 MY SISTER'S SLEEP

She fell asleep on Christmas Eve:  
 At length the long-ungranted shade  
 Of weary eyelids overweighed  
 The pain nought else might yet relieve.

Our mother, who had leaned all day  
Over the bed from chime to chime,  
Then raised herself for the first time,  
And as she sat her down, did pray.

Her little work-table was spread  
With work to finish. For the glare  
Made by her candle, she had care  
To work some distance from the bed.

10

Without, there was a cold moon up,  
Of winter radiance sheer and thin;  
The hollow halo it was in  
Was like an icy crystal cup.

Through the small room, with subtle sound  
Of flame, by vents the fire-shine drove  
And reddened. In its dim alcove  
The mirror shed a clearness round.

20

I had been sitting up some nights,  
And my tired mind felt weak and blank;  
Like a sharp strengthening wine it drank  
The stillness and the broken lights.

Twelve struck. That sound, by dwindling years  
Heard in each hour, crept off; and then  
The ruffled silence spread again,  
Like water that a pebble stirs.

Our mother rose from where she sat:  
Her needles, as she laid them down,  
Met lightly, and her silken gown  
Settled: no other noise than that.

30

"Glory unto the Newly Born!"

So, as said angels, she did say;  
Because we were in Christmas Day,  
Though it would still be long till morn.

Just then in the room over us

There was a pushing back of chairs,  
As some who had sat unawares  
So late, now heard the hour, and rose.

40

With anxious softly-stepping haste

Our mother went where Margaret lay,  
Fearing the sounds o'erhead—should they  
Have broken her long-watched-for rest!

She stooped an instant, calm, and turned;

But suddenly turned back again;  
And all her features seemed in pain  
With woe, and her eyes gazed and yearned.

For my part, I but hid my face,

And held my breath, and spoke no word:  
There was none spoken; but I heard  
The silence for a little space.

50

Our mother bowed herself and wept:

And both my arms fell, and I said,  
"God knows I knew that she was dead."  
And there, all white, my sister slept.

Then kneeling, upon Christmas morn

A little after twelve o'clock  
We said, ere the first quarter struck,  
"Christ's blessing on the newly born!"

60

*D. G. Rossetti*

By permission of Ellis, London

## ON REFUSAL OF AID BETWEEN NATIONS

Not that the earth is changing, O my God!  
 Nor that the seasons totter in their walk,—  
 Not that the virulent ill of act and talk  
 Seethes ever as a winepress ever trod,—  
 Not therefore are we certain that the rod  
 Weighs in thine hand to smite thy world; though now  
 Beneath thine hand so many nations bow,  
 So many kings:—not therefore, O my God!—

But because Man is parcelled out in men  
 To-day; because, for any wrongful blow,  
 No man not stricken asks, "I would be told  
 Why thou dost thus;" but his heart whispers then  
 "He is he, I am I." By this we know  
 That the earth falls asunder, being old,

D. G. Rossetti

By permission of Ellis, London

## THE EVE OF CRECY

Gold on her head, and gold on her feet,  
 And gold where the hems of her kirtle meet,  
 And a golden girdle round my sweet;  
*Ahl qu'elle est belle La Marguerite.*

Margaret's maids are fair to see,  
 Freshly dressed and pleasantly;  
 Margaret's hair falls down to her knee;  
*Ahl qu'elle est belle La Marguerite.*

Ballad  
characteristics

Samuel 4  
with respect

Refused  
by her

If I were rich I would kiss her feet;  
 I would kiss the place where the gold hems meet, 10  
 And the golden girdle round my sweet:

*Ahl qu'elle est belle La Marguerite.*

Ah me! I have never touched her hand;  
 When the arriere-ban goes through the land,  
 Six basnets under my pennon stand;

*Ahl qu'elle est belle La Marguerite.*

And many an one grins under his hood:  
 "Sir Lambert de Bois, with all his men good,  
 Has neither food nor firewood;"

*Ahl qu'elle est belle La Marguerite.*

20

If I were rich I would kiss her feet,  
 And the golden girdle of my sweet,  
 And thereabouts where the gold hems meet;

*Ahl qu'elle est belle La Marguerite.*

Yet even now it is good to think,  
 While my poor varlets grumble and drink  
 In my desolate hall, where the fires sink,—

*Ahl qu'elle est belle La Marguerite.*

Of Margaret sitting glorious there,  
 In glory of gold and glory of hair,  
 And glory of glorious face most fair;

*Ahl qu'elle est belle La Marguerite.*

30

Likewise to-night I make good cheer,  
 Because this battle draweth near;  
 For what have I to lose or fear?

*Ahl qu'elle est belle La Marguerite.*

For, look you, my horse is good to prance  
 A right fair measure in this war dance,  
 Before the eyes of Philip of France;

*Ahl qu'elle est belle La Marguerite.*

40

And sometime it may hap, perdie, *perchedaniel*  
 While my new towers stand up three and three,  
 And my hall gets painted fair to see—

*Ahl qu'elle est belle La Marguerite—*

That folks may say: "Times change, by the rood!  
 For Lambert, banneret of the wood,  
 Has heaps of food and firewood;

*Ahl qu'elle est belle La Marguerite;—*

And wonderful eyes, too, under the hood  
 Of a damsel of right noble blood."

St. Ives, for Lambert of the Wood!

*Ahl qu'elle est belle La Marguerite.*

*William Morris*

## THE CITY CLERK

'Tis strange how my head runs on! 'tis a puzzle to under-  
 stand

Such fancies stirring in me, for a whiff of hay in the Strand!  
 I see the old farmhouse, and garden wall, and the bees;  
 I see the mowers stretched, with their bottles, under the  
 trees;

I hear the little brook a-ripple down in the dell;  
 I hear the old folks croon—"Our son, he is doing well!"  
 O yes, I am doing well; but I'd be again, for a day,  
 A simple farmer's lad, among the girls in the hay.

*T. Ashe*

By permission of G. Bell & Sons, Ltd.,  
 London

# TWENTIETH CENTURY POETRY

## SUMMER SCHEMES

When friendly summer calls again,  
Calls again

Her little fifers to these hills,

We'll go—we two—to that arched fane

Of leafage where they prime their bills

Before they start to flood the plain

With quavers, minims, shakes, and thrills.

"—We'll go," I sing; but who shall say

What may not chance before that day!

And we shall see the waters spring,

Waters spring

From chinks the scrubby copses crown;

And we shall trace their oncreeping

To where the cascade tumbles down

And sends the bobbing growths aswing,

And ferns not quite but almost drown.

"—We shall," I say; but who may sing

Of what another moon will bring!

Thomas Hardy

By permission of Macmillan & Company,  
Limited, London

*Descriptive  
lyrics*

*musical* *lett. - repetition*

*refree  
pledge*

*Complet*

*Temple*

*Hardy's  
personification*

*alliteration<sup>10</sup>*

*Danbur 4*

*Slower  
words*

*Why typical of Hardy?*



## THE COLONEL'S SOLILOQUY

SOUTHAMPTON DOCKS: OCTOBER, 1899

"The quay recedes. Hurrah! Ahead we go!—  
It's true I've been accustomed now to home,  
And joints get rusty, and one's limbs may grow  
More fit to rest than roam.

"But I can stand as yet fair stress and strain;  
There's not a little steel beneath the rust;  
My years mount somewhat, but here's to 't again!  
And if I fall, I must.

"God knows that for myself I've scanty care;  
Past scrimmages have proved as much to all;  
In Eastern lands and South I've had my share  
Both of the blade and ball.

10

"And where those villains ripped me in the flitch  
With their old iron in the early time,  
I'm apt at change of wind to feel a twitch,  
Or at a change of clime.

"And what my mirror shows me in the morning  
Has more of blotch and wrinkle than of bloom,  
My eyes, too, heretofore all glasses scorning,  
Have just a touch of rheum . . . .

20

"Now sounds 'The Girl I left behind me,'—Ah,  
The years, the ardours, wakened by that tune!  
Time was when, with the crowd's farewell 'Hurrah!'  
'Twould lift me to the moon.

"But now it's late to leave behind me one  
 Who if, poor soul, her man goes underground,  
 Will not recover as she might have done  
     In days when hopes abound.

"She's waving from the wharfside, palely grieving,  
 As down we draw . . . . Her tears make little show, 30  
 Yet now she suffers more than at my leaving  
     Some twenty years ago.

"I pray those left at home will care for her!  
 I shall come back; I have before; though when  
 The Girl you leave behind you is a grandmother,  
     Things may not be as then."

*Thomas Hardy*

By permission of Macmillan & Company,  
 Limited, London

## BEYOND THE LAST LAMP

While rain, with eve in partnership,  
Descended darkly, drip, drip, drip, *reiteration*  
 Beyond the last lone lamp I passed  
     Walking slowly, whispering sadly, - *parallel*  
     Two linked loiterers, wan, downcast: *assurance.*  
 Some heavy thought constrained each face, - *long*  
 And blinded them to time and place.

The pair seemed lovers, yet absorbed  
 In mental scenes no longer orb'd

By love's young rays. Each countenance  
 As it slowly, as it sadly  
 Caught the lamplight's yellow glance,  
 Held in suspense a misery  
 At things which had been or might be.

10

When I retrod that watery way  
 Some hours beyond the droop of day,  
 Still I found pacing there the twain  
 Just as slowly, just as sadly,  
 Heedless of the night and rain.  
 One could but wonder who they were,  
 And what wild woe detained them there.

20

Though thirty years of blur and blot  
 Have slid since I beheld that spot,  
 And saw in curious converse there  
 Moving slowly, moving sadly,  
 That mysterious tragic pair,  
 Its olden look may linger on—  
 All but the couple; they have gone.

Whither? Who knows, indeed . . . And yet  
 To me, when nights are weird and wet,  
 Without those comrades there at tryst  
 Creeping slowly, creeping sadly,  
 That lone lane does not exist.  
 There they seem brooding on their pain,  
 And will, while such a lane remain.

30

Thomas Hardy

By permission of Macmillan & Company,  
 Limited, London

## TO EXILES

*tempting  
remind of home* *all back home* *Sentimental  
lyric*

Are you not weary in your distant places,  
Far, far from Scotland of the mist and storm,  
In drowsy airs, the sun-smite on your faces,  
The days so long and warm ?  
When all around you lie the strange fields sleeping, *personif*  
The dreary woods where no fond memories roam,  
Do not your sad hearts over seas come leaping  
To the highlands and the lowlands of your Home ?

Wild cries the Winter, loud through all our valleys *personif*  
The midnights roar, the gray noons echo back;  
About the scalloped coasts the eager galleys *transferred  
upsthit*  
Beat for kind harbours from horizons black;  
We tread the miry roads, the rain-drenched heather,  
We are the men, we battle, we endure!  
God's pity for you people in your weather  
Of swooning winds, calm seas, and skies demure!

Wild cries the Winter, and we walk song-haunted — *Caroline  
extra syll*  
Over the hills and by the thundering falls,  
Or where the dirge of a brave past is chaunted,  
In dolorous dusks by immemorial walls. *10*  
Though rains may beat us and the great mists blind us,  
And lightning rend the pine-tree on the hill,  
Yet are we strong, yet shall the morning find us  
Children of tempest all unshaken still.

We wander where the little gray towns cluster  
Deep in the hills, or servedging the sea,  
By farm-lands lone, by woods where wildfowl muster  
To shelter from the day's inclemency;

And night will come, and then far through the darkling,  
 A light will shine out in the sounding glen,  
 And it will mind us of some fond eye's sparkling,  
 And we'll be happy then. 30

Let torrents pour then, let the great winds rally,  
Snow-silence fall or lightning blast the pine;  
 That light of Home shines warmly in the valley,  
 And, exiled son of Scotland, it is thine.  
 Far have you wandered over seas of longing,  
 And now you drowse, and now you well may weep,  
 When all the recollections come a-thronging  
 Of the old country where your fathers sleep. 40

They sleep, but still the hearth is warmly glowing,  
 While the wild Winter blusters round their land;  
 That light of Home, the wind so bitter blowing—  
 Look, look and listen, do you understand?  
 Love, strength, and tempest—oh, come back and share  
 them!

Here is the cottage, here the open door;  
 Fond are our hearts although we do not bare them,—  
 They're yours, and you are ours for evermore.

*Neil Munro*

By permission of the Author and of Wm. Black-  
 wood & Sons, Edinburgh and London

---

### "FOR ALL WE HAVE AND ARE"

For all we have and are,  
 For all our children's fate,  
 Stand up and take the war,  
 The Hun is at the gate!

Our world has passed away  
 In wantonness o'erthrown.  
 There is nothing left to-day  
 But steel and fire and stone!

Though all we knew depart,  
 The old Commandments stand: 10  
 In courage keep your heart,  
 In strength lift up your hand.

Once more we hear the word  
 That sickened earth of old:—  
 No law except the Sword  
 Unsheathed and uncontrolled.  
 Once more it knits mankind,  
 Once more the nations go  
 To meet and break and bind  
 A crazed and driven foe. 20

Comfort, content, delight,  
 The ages' slow-bought gain,  
 They shrivelled in a night.  
 Only ourselves remain  
 To face the naked days  
 In silent fortitude,  
 Through perils and dismays  
 Renewed and re-renewed.

Though all we made depart,  
 The old Commandments stand: 30  
 In patience keep your heart,  
 In strength lift up your hand.

No easy hopes or lies  
 Shall bring us to our goal,  
 But iron sacrifice  
 Of body, will, and soul.  
 There is but one task for all—  
 One life for each to give.  
 Who stands if Freedom fall?  
 Who dies if England live?

*Kipling*

From *The Years Between*. By permission of the  
 Author and of Methuen & Co., Ltd., London

ANSWER

The warmth of life is quenched with bitter frost;  
 Upon the lonely road a child limps by  
 Skirting the frozen pools: our way is lost;  
 Our hearts sink utterly.

*Lamble 4*

*Imagery  
Symbolism*

But from the snow-patched moorland chill and drear,  
 Lifting our eyes beyond the spirèd height,  
 With white-fire lips apart the dawn breathes clear  
 Its soundless hymn of light.

*Dawn  
reprezent  
God.*

Out of the vast the voice of one replies  
 Whose words are clouds and stars and night and day,  
 When for the light the anguished spirit cries  
 Deep in its house of clay.

"A. E."

By permission of Macmillan & Company,  
 Limited, London

*Elegiac*

## FOR THE FALLEN

*Patriotic*

With proud thanksgiving, a mother for her children,  
 England mourns for her dead across the sea.  
 Flesh of her flesh they were, spirit of her spirit,  
 Fallen in the cause of the free.

*Iambic 5*

Solemn the drums thrill: Death august and royal  
 Sings sorrow up into immortal spheres.  
 There is music in the midst of desolation  
 And a glory that shines upon our tears.

*Died brave  
therefore glorious*

They went with songs to the battle, they were young,  
 Straight of limb, true of eye, steady and aglow.  
 They were staunch to the end against odds uncounted,  
 They fell with their faces to the foe.

*Balanced  
addresses  
10**Relit.*

They shall not grow old, as we that are left grow old:  
 Age shall not weary them, nor the years condemn.  
 At the going down of the sun and in the morning  
 We will remember them.

*Forever**N.B.  
no religion*

They mingle not with their laughing comrades again;  
 They sit no more at familiar tables of home;  
 They have no lot in our labour of the day-time;  
 They sleep beyond England's foam.

20

But where our desires are and our hopes profound,  
 Felt as a well-spring that is hidden from sight,  
 To the innermost heart of their own land they are known  
 As the stars are known to the Night;



As the stars that shall be bright when we are dust,  
 Moving in marches upon the starry plain,  
 As the stars that are starry in the time of our darkness,  
 To the end, to the end, they remain.

*Laurence Binyon*

By permission of the Author and of The Macmillan Company of Canada, Limited, Toronto

*Immortality  
in memory only*

### SONGS OF JOY

Sing out, my Soul, thy songs of joy;  
 Such as a happy bird will sing  
 Beneath a Rainbow's lovely arch  
 In early spring.

Think not of Death in thy young days;  
 Why shouldst thou that grim tyrant fear,  
 And fear him not when thou art old,  
 And he is near.

Strive not for gold, for greedy fools  
 Measure themselves by poor men never;  
 Their standard still being richer men,  
 Makes them poor ever.

10

Train up thy mind to feel content,  
 What matters then how low thy store;  
 What we enjoy, and not possess,  
 Makes rich or poor.

Filled with sweet thought, then happy I  
 Take not my state from other's eyes;  
 What's in my mind—not on my flesh  
 Or theirs—I prize.

20

Sing, happy Soul, thy songs of joy;  
 Such as a Brook sings in the wood,  
 That all night has been strengthened by  
 Heaven's purer flood.

*W. H. Davies*

From *Songs of Joy*. By permission of the  
 Author and Jonathan Cape, London

### ALL THAT'S PAST

Very old are the woods:  
 And the buds that break  
 Out of the briar's boughs,  
 When March winds wake,  
 So old with their beauty are—  
 Oh, no man knows  
 Through what wild centuries  
 Roves back the rose.

Very old are the brooks;  
 And the rills that rise  
 When snow sleeps cold beneath  
 The azure skies  
 Sing such a history  
 Of come and gone,  
 Their every drop is as wise  
 As Solomon.

10

Very old are we men;  
 Our dreams are tales  
 Told in dim Eden  
 By Eve's nightingales;

20

We wake and whisper awhile,  
 But, the day gone by,  
 Silence and sleep like fields  
 Of Amaranth lie.

*Walter de la Mare*

By permission of the Author and of  
 James B. Pinker & Son, London

### ADLESTROP

Yes. I remember Adlestrop—  
 The name, because one afternoon  
 Of heat the express-train drew up there  
 Unwontedly. It was late June.

The steam hissed. Someone cleared his throat.  
 No one left and no one came  
 On the bare platform. What I saw  
 Was Adlestrop—only the name.

And willows, willow-herb, and grass,  
 And meadowsweet, and haycocks dry,  
 No whit less still and lonely fair  
 Than the high cloudlets in the sky.

10

And for that minute a blackbird sang  
 Close by, and round him, mistier,  
 Farther and farther, all the birds  
 Of Oxfordshire and Gloucestershire.

*Edward Thomas*

From *Collected Poems*. By permission  
 of Ingpen & Grant, London

## SWEDES

They have taken the gable from the roof of clay  
 On the long swede pile. They have let in the sun  
 To the white and gold and purple of curled fronds  
 Unsunned. It is a sight more tender-gorgeous  
 At the wood-corner where Winter moans and drips  
 Than when, in the Valley of the Tombs of Kings,  
 A boy crawls down into a Pharaoh's tomb  
 And, first of Christian men, beholds the mummy,  
 God and monkey, chariot and throne and vase,  
 Blue pottery, alabaster, and gold.

10

But dreamless long-dead Amen-hotep lies.  
 This is a dream of Winter, sweet as Spring.

*Edward Thomas*

From Collected Poems. By permission  
 of Ingpen & Grant, London

## TALL NETTLES

Tall nettles cover up, as they have done  
 These many springs, the rusty harrow, the plough  
 Long worn out, and the roller made of stone:  
 Only the elm butt tops the nettles now.

This corner of the farmyard I like most:  
 As well as any bloom upon a flower  
 I like the dust on the nettles, never lost  
 Except to prove the sweetness of a shower.

*Edward Thomas*

From Collected Poems. By permission of  
 Selwyn & Blount, Ltd., London

## BEAUTY

I have seen dawn and sunset on moors and windy hills  
Coming in solemn beauty like slow old tunes of Spain:  
I have seen the lady April bringing the daffodils,  
Bringing the springing grass and the soft warm April rain.

I have heard the song of blossoms and the old chant of  
the sea,  
And seen strange lands from under the arched white sails  
of ships;  
But the loveliest things of beauty God has ever shown to me,  
Are her voice, and her hair, and eyes, and the dear red  
curve of her lips.

*John Masefield*

By permission of the Author and of  
The Incorporated Society of Authors,  
Playwrights, and Composers, London

---

CARGOES

Quinquereme of Nineveh from distant Ophir,  
Rowing home to haven in sunny Palestine,  
With a cargo of ivory,  
And apes and peacocks,  
Sandalwood, cedarwood, and sweet white wine.

Stately Spanish galleon coming from the Isthmus,  
Dipping through the Tropics by the palm-green shores,  
With a cargo of diamonds,  
Emeralds, amethysts,  
Topazes, and cinnamon, and gold moidores.

Dirty British coaster with a salt-caked smoke-stack,  
 Butting through the Channel in the mad March days,  
 With a cargo of Tyne coal,  
 Road-rails, pig-lead,  
 Firewood, iron-ware, and cheap tin trays.

*John Masefield*

By permission of the Author and of  
 The Incorporated Society of Authors,  
 Playwrights, and Composers, London

## THE ICE-CART

Perched on my city office-stool  
 I watched with envy, while a cool  
 And lucky carter handled ice. . . .  
 And I was wandering in a trice,  
 Far from the gray and grimy heat  
 Of that intolerable street,  
 O'er sapphire berg and emerald floe,  
 Beneath the still, cold ruby glow  
 Of everlasting Polar night,  
 Bewildered by the queer half-light, 10  
 Until I stumbled, unawares,  
 Upon a creek where big white bears  
 Plunged headlong down with flourished heels,  
 And floundered after shining seals  
 Through shivering seas of blinding blue.  
 And as I watched them, ere I knew,  
 I'd stripped, and I was swimming, too,  
 Among the seal-pack, young and hale,  
 And thrusting on with threshing tail,  
 With twist and twirl and sudden leap 20  
 Through cracking ice and salty deep—

Diving and doubling with my kind,  
Until, at last, we left behind  
Those big white, blundering bulks of death,  
And lay, at length, with panting breath  
Upon a far untravelled floe,  
Beneath a gentle drift of snow—  
Snow drifting gently, fine and white,  
Out of the endless Polar night,  
Falling and falling evermore  
Upon that far untravelled shore,  
Till I was buried fathoms deep  
Beneath that cold, white drifting sleep—  
Sleep drifting deep,  
Deep drifting sleep. . . .

30

The carter cracked a sudden whip:  
I clutched my stool with startled grip,  
Awakening to the grimy heat  
Of that intolerable street.

*Wilfrid Wilson Gibson*

By permission of Elkin Mathews, London

---

### MILK FOR THE CAT

When the tea is brought at five o'clock,  
And all the neat curtains are drawn with care,  
The little black cat with bright green eyes  
Is suddenly purring there.

At first she pretends, having nothing to do,  
She has come in merely to blink by the grate,  
But, though tea may be late or the milk may be sour,  
She is never late.

And presently her agate eyes  
 Take a soft large milky haze, 10  
 And her independent casual glance  
 Becomes a stiff, hard gaze.

Then she stamps her claws or lifts her ears,  
 Or twists her tail and begins to stir,  
 Till suddenly all her lithe body becomes  
 One breathing, trembling purr.

The children eat and wriggle and laugh;  
 The two old ladies stroke their silk:  
 But the cat is grown small and thin with desire,  
 Transformed to a creeping lust for milk. 20

The white saucer like some full moon descends  
 At last from the clouds of the table above;  
 She sighs and dreams and thrills and glows,  
 Transfigured with love.

She nestles over the shining rim,  
 Buries her chin in the creamy sea;  
 Her tail hangs loose; each drowsy paw  
 Is doubled under each bending knee.

A long dim ecstasy holds her life;  
 Her world is an infinite shapeless white, 30  
 Till her tongue has curled the last holy drop,  
 Then she sinks back into the night.

Draws and dips her body to heap  
 Her sleepy nerves in the great arm-chair,  
 Lies defeated and buried deep  
 Three or four hours unconscious there.

*Harold Monro*  
 By permission of the Author



## THE HIGHWAYMAN

## PART I

The wind was a torrent of darkness among the gusty trees,  
The moon was a ghostly galleon tossed upon cloudy seas,  
The road was a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moor,  
And the highwayman came riding—

Riding—riding—

And the highwayman came riding, up to the old inn-door.

He'd a French cocked-hat on his forehead, a bunch of lace  
at his chin,

A coat of the claret velvet, and breeches of brown doe-skin;  
They fitted with never a wrinkle: his boots were up to the  
thigh!

And he rode with a jewelled twinkle, 10

His pistol butts a-twinkle,

His rapier hilt a-twinkle, under the jewelled sky.

Over the cobbles he clattered and clashed in the dark inn-  
yard,

And he tapped with his butt on the shutters, but all was  
locked and barred;

He whistled a tune to the window, and who should be waiting  
there

But the landlord's black-eyed daughter,

Bess, the landlord's daughter,

Plaiting a dark red love-knot into her long black hair.

And dark in the dark old inn-yard a stable-wicket creaked  
Where Tim the hostler listened; his face was white and  
peaked;

His eyes were hollows of madness, his hair like mouldy hay,  
 But he loved the landlord's daughter,  
     The landlord's red-lipped daughter,  
 Dumb as a dog he listened, and he heard the robber say—

"One kiss, my bonny sweetheart, I'm after a prize to-night,  
 But I shall be back with the yellow gold before the morning  
     light;  
 Yet, if they press me sharply, and harry me through the  
     day,  
 Then look for me by moonlight,  
     Watch for me by moonlight,  
 I'll come to thee by moonlight, though hell should bar the  
     way." 30

He rose upright in the stirrups; he scarce could reach her  
     hand,  
 But she loosened her hair i' the casement! His face burnt  
     like a brand  
 As the black cascade of perfume came tumbling over his  
     breast;  
 And he kissed its waves in the moonlight,  
     (Oh, sweet black waves in the moonlight!)  
 Then he tugged at his rein in the moonlight, and galloped  
     away to the west.

## PART II

He did not come in the dawning; he did not come at noon;  
 And out of the tawny sunset, before the rise o' the moon,  
 When the road was a gipsy's ribbon, looping the purple  
     moor,  
 A red-coat troop came marching— 40  
     Marching—marching—  
 King George's men came marching, up to the old inn-door.

They said no word to the landlord, they drank his ale instead,  
But they gagged his daughter and bound her to the foot of  
her narrow bed;

Two of them knelt at her casement, with muskets at their  
side!

There was death at every window;

And hell at one dark window;

For Bess could see, through her casement, the road that  
he would ride.

They had tied her up to attention, with many a sniggering  
jest;

They had bound a musket beside her, with the barrel beneath  
her breast!

50

"Now keep good watch!" and they kissed her.

She heard the dead man say—

*Look for me by moonlight;*

*Watch for me by moonlight;*

*I'll come to thee by moonlight, though hell should bar the way!*

She twisted her hands behind her; but all the knots held  
good!

She writhed her hands till her fingers were wet with sweat  
or blood!

They stretched and strained in the darkness, and the hours  
crawled by like years,

Till now, on the stroke of midnight,

Cold on the stroke of midnight,

60

The tip of one finger touched it! The trigger at least was  
hers!

The tip of one finger touched it; she strove no more for  
the rest!

Up, she stood at attention, with the barrel beneath her  
breast,

She would not risk their hearing: she would not strive again;  
 For the road lay bare in the moonlight;  
     Blank and bare in the moonlight;  
 And the blood in her veins in the moonlight throbbed to  
     her love's refrain.

*Tlot-tlot; tlot-tlot!* Had they heard it? The horse-hoofs  
     ringing clear;  
*Tlot-tlot, tlot-tlot,* in the distance? Were they deaf that  
     they did not hear?  
 Down the ribbon of moonlight, over the brow of the hill, 70  
 The highwayman came riding,  
     Riding, riding!  
 The red-coats looked to their priming! She stood up  
     straight and still!

*Tlot-tlot,* in the frosty silence! *Tlot-tlot,* in the echoing  
     night!  
 Nearer he came, and nearer! Her face was like a light!  
 Her eyes grew wide for a moment; she drew one last deep  
     breath,  
 Then her finger moved in the moonlight,  
     Her musket shattered the moonlight,  
 Shattered her breast in the moonlight and warned him—  
     with her death.

He turned; he spurred to the Westward; he did not know  
     who stood 80  
 Bowed, with her head o'er the musket, drenched with her  
     own red blood!  
 Not till the dawn he heard it, and slowly blanched to hear  
 How Bess, the landlord's daughter,  
     The landlord's black-eyed daughter,  
 Had watched for her love in the moonlight, and died in  
     darkness there.

Back, he spurred like a madman, shrieking a curse to the  
 sky,  
 With the white road smoking behind him, and his rapier  
 brandished high!  
 Blood-red were his spurs i' the golden noon; wine-red was  
 his velvet coat;  
 When they shot him down on the highway,  
     Down like a dog on the highway, 90  
 And he lay in his blood on the highway, with the bunch  
 of lace at his throat.

*And still of a winter's night, they say, when the wind is in  
 the trees,  
 When the moon is a ghostly galleon tossed upon cloudy seas,  
 When the road is a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moor,  
 A highwayman comes riding—  
     Riding—riding—  
 A highwayman comes riding, up to the old inn-door.*

*Over the cobbles he clatters and clangs in the dark inn-yard;  
 And he taps with his whip on the shutters, but all is locked  
 and barred;  
 He whistles a tune to the window, and who should be waiting  
 there 100  
 But the landlord's black-eyed daughter,  
     Bess, the landlord's daughter,  
 Plaiting a dark red love-knot into her long black hair.*

*Alfred Noyes*

From Collected Poems, Vol. I. Copyright  
 1913. By permission of Frederick A.  
 Stokes Company, New York

## THE CHANGELING

Toll no bell for me, dear Father, dear Mother,  
     Waste no sighs;  
 There are my sisters, there is my little brother  
     Who plays in the place called Paradise,  
 Your children all, your children for ever;  
     But I, so wild,  
 Your disgrace, with the queer brown face, was never,  
     Never, I know, but half your child!

In the garden at play, all day, last summer,  
     Far and away I heard 10  
 The sweet "tweet-tweet" of a strange new-comer,  
     The dearest, clearest call of a bird.  
 It lived down there in the deep green hollow,  
     My own old home, and the fairies say  
 The word of a bird is a thing to follow,  
     So I was away a night and a day.

One evening, too, by the nursery fire,  
     We snuggled close and sat round so still.  
 When suddenly as the wind blew higher,  
     Something scratched on the window-sill. 20  
 A pinched brown face peered in—I shivered:  
     No one listened or seemed to see;  
 The arms of it waved and the wings of it quivered,  
     Whoo—I knew it had come for me;  
     Some are as bad as bad can be!  
 All night long they danced in the rain,  
 Round and round in a dripping chain,  
 Threw their caps at the window-pane,  
     Tried to make me scream and shout  
     And fling the bedclothes all about: 30

I meant to stay in bed that night,  
And if only you had left a light  
They would never have got me out.

Sometimes I wouldn't speak, you see,  
Or answer when you spoke to me,  
Because in the long, still dusks of Spring  
You can hear the whole world whispering;  
The shy green grasses making love,  
The feathers grow on the dear, gray dove,  
The tiny heart of the redstart beat,  
The patter of the squirrel's feet,  
The pebbles pushing in the silver streams,  
The rushes talking in their dreams,  
The swish-swish of the bat's black wings,  
The wild-wood bluebell's sweet ting-tings,  
Humming and hammering at your ear,  
Everything there is to hear

40

In the heart of hidden things,  
But not in the midst of the nursery riot,  
That's why I wanted to be quiet,  
Couldn't do my sums, or sing,  
Or settle down to anything.

50

And when, for that, I was sent upstairs  
I *did* kneel down to say my prayers;  
But the King who sits on your high church steeple  
Has nothing to do with us fairy people!

'Times I pleased you, dear Father, dear Mother,  
Learned all my lessons and liked to play,  
And dearly I loved the little pale brother  
Whom some other bird must have called away.

60



Why did They bring me here to make me  
     Not quite bad and not quite good,  
 Why, unless They're wicked, do They want, in spite, to  
     take me  
     Back to their wet, wild wood ?  
 Now, every night I shall see the windows shining,  
     The gold lamp's glow, and the fire's red gleam,  
 While the best of us are twining twigs and the rest of us  
     are whining  
     In the hollow by the stream.  
 Black and chill are their nights on the wold;  
     And They live so long and They feel no pain: 70  
 I shall grow up, but never grow old,  
 I shall always, always be very cold,  
     I shall never come back again.

*Charlotte Mew*

From the *Farmer's Bride*. By permission  
 of the Author and of The Poetry Book-  
 shop, London

## OAK AND OLIVE

Though I was born a Londoner,  
     And bred in Gloucestershire,  
 I walked in Hellas years ago  
     With friends in white attire:  
 And I remember how my soul  
     Drank wine as pure as fire.  
  
 And when I stand by Charing Cross,  
     I can forget to hear  
 The crash of all those smoking wheels,  
     When those cold flutes and clear  
 Pipe with such fury down the street,  
     My hands grow moist with fear.



And there's a hall in Bloomsbury  
No more I dare to tread,  
For all the stone men shout at me  
And swear they are not dead;  
And once I touched a broken girl  
And knew that marble bled.

But when I walk in Athens town  
That swims in dust and sun,  
Perverse, I think of London then,  
Where massive work is done,  
And with what sweep at Westminster  
The rayless waters run.

20

I ponder how from Attic seed  
There grew an English tree,  
How Byron like his heroes fell,  
Fighting a country free,  
And Swinburne took from Shelley's lips  
The kiss of Poetry.

30

And while our poets chanted Pan  
Back to his pipes and power,  
Great Verrall, bending at his desk,  
And searching hour on hour  
Found out old gardens, where the wise  
May pluck a Spartan flower.

When I go down the Gloucester lanes,  
My friends are deaf and blind:  
Fast as they turn their foolish eyes  
The Mænads leap behind,  
And when I hear the fire-winged feet,  
They only hear the wind.

40

Have I not chased the fluting Pan  
 Through Cranham's sober trees ?  
 Have I not sat on Painswick Hill  
 With a nymph upon my knees,  
 And she as rosy as the dawn,  
 And naked as the breeze ?

But when I lie in Grecian fields,  
 Smothered in asphodel, 50  
 Or climb the blue and barren hills,  
 Or sing in woods that smell  
 With such hot spices of the South  
 As mariners might sell—

Then my heart turns where no sun burns,  
 To lands of glittering rain,  
 To fields beneath low-clouded skies  
 New-widowed of their grain,  
 And Autumn leaves like blood and gold  
 That strew a Gloucester lane. 60

Oh, well I know sweet Hellas now,  
 And well I knew it then,  
 When I with starry lads walked out—  
 But ah, for home again!  
 Was I not bred in Gloucestershire,  
 One of the Englishmen!

*James Elroy Flecker*

From Collected Poems. By permission of  
 Martin Secker, Ltd., London

## THE ROAD

"Now where are ye goin'," ses I, "wid the shawl  
An' cotton umbrella an' basket an' all ?

Would ye not wait for McMullen's machine,  
Wid that iligant instep befittin' a queen ?

Oh, you wid the wind-soft grey eye wid a wile in it,

You wid the lip wid the troublesome smile in it,

Sure, the road's wet, ivery rain-muddied mile in it—"

*"Ah, the Saints 'll be kapin' me petticoats clean!"*

"But," ses I, "would ye like it to meet Glancy's bull,  
Or the tinks poachin' rabbits above Slieve-na-coul ? 10

An' the ford at Kilmaddy is big wid the snows,

An' the whisht Little People that wear the green close,

They'd run from the bog to be makin' a catch o' ye,

The king o' them's wishful o' weddin' the match o' ye,

'Twould be long, if they did, 'ere ye lifted the latch  
o' ye—"

*"What fairy's to touch her that sings as she goes!"*

"Ah, where are ye goin'," ses I "wid the shawl,

An' the grey eyes a-dreamin' beneath it an' all ?

The road by the mountain's a long one, depend

Ye'll be done for, alannah, ere reachin' the end; 20

Ye'll be bate wid the wind on each back-breakin' bit  
on it,

Wet wid the puddles and lamed with the grit on it,—

Since lonesome ye're layin' yer delicut fit on it—"

"*Sure whin's a road lonesome that's stepped wid a friend ?*"

That's stepped wid a friend ?

Who did Bridgy intend ?

Still 't was me that went wid her right on to the end!

*Patrick R. Chalmers*

From *Green Days and Blue Days*.  
By permission of the Author and  
Methuen & Co., Ltd., London

## THE GREY SQUIRREL

Like a small grey  
coffee-pot,  
sits the squirrel.  
He is not

all he should be,  
kills by dozens  
trees, and eats  
his red-brown cousins.

The keeper, on the  
other hand  
, who shot him, is  
a Christian, and

10

loves his enemies,  
which shows  
the squirrel was not  
one of those.

*Humbert Wolfe*

By permission of Ernest Benn, Ltd., London

## FAREWELL

Not soon shall I forget—a sheet  
Of golden water, cold and sweet,  
The young moon with her head in veils  
Of silver, and the nightingales.

A wain of hay came up the lane—  
O fields I shall not walk again,  
And trees I shall not see, so still  
Against a sky of daffodil!

Fields where my happy heart had rest,  
And where my heart was heaviest,  
I shall remember them at peace  
Drenched in moon-silver like a fleece.

The golden water sweet and cold,  
The moon of silver and of gold,  
The dew upon the gray grass-spears,  
I shall remember them with tears.

Katharine Tynan

By permission of Miss Pamela Hinkson from  
The Collected Poems of Katharine Tynan,  
published by Messrs. Macmillan & Co.

## CANADIAN POETRY

### ST. YVES' POOR

*Legion narrative*

Jeffik was there, and Matthieu, and brown Bran,  
 Warped in old wars and babbling of the sword,  
 And Jannedik, a white rose pinched and paled  
 With the world's frosts, and many more beside,  
 Lamed, rheumed and palsied, aged, impotent  
 Of all but hunger and blind lifted hands.  
 I set the doors wide at the given hour,  
 Took the great basket piled with bread, the fish  
 Yet silvered of the sea, the curds of milk,  
 And called them Brethren, brake, and blest, and gave. *10*

*Breton names*

For O, my Lord, the house dove knows her nest  
 Above my window builded from the rain;  
 In the brown mere the heron finds her rest,  
 But these shall seek in vain.  
 And O, my Lord, the thrush may fold her wing,  
 The curlew seek the long lift of the seas,  
 The wild swan sleep amid his journeying,—  
 There is no rest for these.

Thy dead are sheltered; housed and warmed they wait  
 Under the golden fern, the falling foam;  
 But these, Thy living, wander desolate  
 And have not any home.

*trying  
to gain  
his  
sympathy*

I called them Brethren, brake, and blest, and gave.  
 Old Jeffik had her withered hand to show,  
 Young Jannedik had dreamed of death, and Bran  
 Would tell me wonders wrought on fields of war,  
 When Michael and his warriors rode the storm,  
 And all the heavens were thrilled with clanging spears,—  
 Ah, God, my poor, my poor.—Till there came one  
 Wrapped in foul rags, who caught me by the robe,  
 And pleaded, "Bread, my father." 30

In his hand

*as much  
as I have  
of it  
as one  
of the  
best of these  
Brethren  
I have  
of it  
as to me*

I laid the last loaf of the daily dole,  
 Saw on the palm a red wound like a star,  
 And bade him, "Let me bind it."  
 "These my wounds,"  
 He answered softly, "daily dost thou bind."  
 And I, "My son, I have not seen thy face.  
 But thy bruised feet have trodden on my heart.  
 I will get water for thee."

"These my hurts,"

Again he answered, "daily dost thou wash."  
 And I once more, "My son, I know thee not. 40  
 But the bleak wind blows bitter from the sea,  
 And even the gorse is perished. Rest thee here."  
 And he again, "My rest is in thy heart.  
 I take from thee as I have given to thee.  
 Dost thou not know Me, Breton?"

I,—“My Lord!”—

*Easter*

A scent of lilies on the cold sea-wind,  
 A thin, white blaze of wings, a face of flame  
 Over the gateway, and the vision passed,

*Blank verse  
except prayer.*

And there were only Matthieu and brown Bran,  
And the young girl, the foam-white Jannedik, 50  
Wondering to see their father rapt from them,  
And Jeffik weeping o'er her withered hand.

*Marjorie L. C. Pickthall*

By permission of McClelland & Stewart,  
Toronto

---

### THE LITTLE SISTER OF THE PROPHET

I have left a basket of dates  
In the cool dark room that is under the vine,  
Some curds set out in two little crimson plates  
And a flask of the amber wine,  
And cakes most cunningly beaten  
Of savoury herbs, and spice, and the delicate wheaten  
Flour that is best,  
And all to lighten his spirit and sweeten his rest.

That morning he cried, "Awake,  
And see what the wonderful grace of the Lord hath  
revealed!" 10

And we ran for his sake,  
But 'twas only the dawn outspread o'er our father's field,  
And the house of the potter white in the valley below.  
But his hands were upraised to the east and he cried to  
to us, "So

Ye may ponder and read  
The strength and the beauty of God outrolled in a fiery  
screed."

Then the little brown mother smiled,  
As one does on the words of a well-loved child,



And, "Son," she replied, "have the oxen been watered  
and fed ?

For work is to do, though the skies be never so red, 20  
And already the first sweet hours of the day are spent."  
And he sighed and went.

Will he come from the byre  
With his head all misty with dreams, and his eyes on fire,  
Shaking us all with the weight of the words of his passion ?  
I will give him raisins instead of dates,  
And wreath the young leaves on the little red plates.

I will put on my new head-tyre,  
And braid my hair in a comelier fashion.  
Will he note ? Will he mind ?  
Will he touch my cheek as he used to, and laugh and be  
kind ? 30

*Marjorie L. C. Pickthall*

By permission of McClelland & Stewart,  
Toronto

### "O TURN ONCE MORE"

O turn once more!  
The meadows where we mused and strayed together  
Abound and glow yet with the ruby sorrel;  
'Twas there the bluebirds fought and played together,  
Their quarrel was a flying bluebird-quarrel;  
Their nest is firm still in the burnished cherry,  
They will come back there some day and be merry;  
O turn once more.

O turn once more!  
The spring we lingered at is ever steeping 10  
The long, cool grasses where the violets hide,

Where you awoke the flower-heads from their sleeping  
And plucked them, proud in their inviolate pride;  
You left the roots, the roots will flower again,  
O turn once more and pluck the flower again;  
O turn once more.

O turn once more!  
We were the first to find the fairy places  
Where the tall lady-slippers scarfed and snooded,  
Painted their lovely thoughts upon their faces, 20  
And then, bewitched by their own beauty, brooded;  
This will recur in some enchanted fashion;  
Time will repeat his miracles of passion;  
O turn once more.

O turn once more!  
What heart is worth the longing for, the winning,  
That is not moved by currents of surprise;  
Who never breaks the silken thread in spinning  
Shows a bare spindle when the daylight dies;  
The constant blood will yet flow full and tender; 30  
The thread will mended be though gossamer-slender;  
O turn once more.

*D. C. Scott*

From Lundy's Lane and Other Poems.  
By permission of the Author and of  
McClelland & Stewart, Toronto

---

## A SUMMER STORM

Last night a storm fell on the world  
From heights of drouth and heat,  
The surly clouds for weeks were furled,  
The air could only sway and beat.

*Chronological Index*

The beetles clattered at the blind,  
 The hawks fell twanging from the sky,  
 The west unrolled a feathery wind,  
 And the night fell sullenly.

*4. Imaginative Language*

The storm leaped roaring from its lair,  
 Like the shadow of doom,  
 The poignard lightning searched the air,  
 The thunder ripped the shattered gloom.

10

The rain came down with a roar like fire,  
 Full-voiced and clamorous and deep,  
 The weary world had its heart's desire,  
 And fell asleep.

*D. C. Scott*

By permission of the Author

*Tested details typical of Scott*


---

### THE FIRST SNOW

The field pools gathered into frosted lace;  
 An icy glitter lined the iron ruts,  
 And bound the circle of the musk-rat huts;  
 A junco flashed about a sunny space  
 Where rose stems made a golden amber grace;  
 Between the dusky alder's woven ranks,  
 A stream thought yet about his summer banks,  
 And made an August music in the place.

*Excellent imagery**imagine*

Along the horizon's faded shrunken lines,  
 Veiling the gloomy borders of the night,  
 Hung the great snow clouds washed with pallid gold;  
 And stealing from his covert in the pines,  
 The wind, encouraged to a stinging flight,  
 Dropped in the hollow conquered by the cold.

10

*Realistic**Note sonnet-like form*

Then a light cloud rose up for hardihood,  
 Trailing a veil of snow that whirled and broke,  
 Blown softly like a shroud of steam or smoke,  
 Sallied across a knoll where maples stood,  
 Charged over broken country for a rood.

*Battle  
imaging*

Then seeing the night, withdrew his force and fled, 20  
 Leaving the ground with snow-flakes thinly spread,  
 And traces of the skirmish in the wood.

The stars sprang out and flashed serenely near,  
 The solid frost came down with might and main,  
 It set the rivers under bolt and bar;  
 Bang! went the starting eaves beneath the strain,  
 And e'er Orion saw the morning-star  
 The winter was the master of the year.

*Luminaire*

*D. C. Scott*

By permission of the Author

*Descriptive  
lyric  
nature*

### THE SONG MY PADDLE SINGS

West wind blow from your prairie nest,  
 Blow from the mountains, blow from the west.  
 The sail is idle, the sailor too;  
 O! wind of the west, we wait for you.  
 Blow, blow!  
 I have wooed you so,  
 But never a favour you bestow.  
 You rock your cradle the hills between,  
 But scorn to notice my white lateen.

I stow the sail, unship the mast:  
 I wooed you long but my wooing's past;  
 My paddle will lull you into rest.  
 O! drowsy wind of the drowsy west,

Sleep, sleep,  
By your mountain steep,  
Or down where the prairie grasses sweep!  
Now fold in slumber your laggard wings,  
For soft is the song my paddle sings.

August is laughing across the sky,  
Laughing while paddle, canoe and I,  
Drift, drift,  
Where the hills uplift  
On either side of the current swift.

20

The river rolls in its rocky bed;  
My paddle is plying its way ahead;  
Dip, dip,  
While the waters flip  
In foam as over their breast we slip.

And oh, the river runs swifter now;  
The eddies circle about my bow.  
Swirl, swirl!  
How the ripples curl  
In many a dangerous pool awhirl!

30

And forward far the rapids roar,  
Fretting their margin for evermore.  
Dash, dash,  
With a mighty crash,  
They seethe, and boil, and bound, and splash!

Be strong, O paddle! be brave, canoe!  
The reckless waves you must plunge into.  
Reel, reel,  
On your trembling keel,  
But never a fear my craft will feel.

40

We've raced the rapid, we're far ahead!  
The river slips through its silent bed.  
Sway, sway,  
As the bubbles spray  
And fall in tinkling tunes away.

And up on the hills against the sky,  
A fir tree rocking its lullaby,  
Swings, swings,  
Its emerald wings,  
Swelling the song that my paddle sings.

50

*E. Pauline Johnson*

From *Flint and Feather*. By permission  
of The Musson Book Company, Ltd.,  
Toronto

---

## PART IV

---

### EARLIER POETRY

#### WILLIE DROWNED IN YARROW

Down in yon garden sweet and gay  
Where bonnie grows the lily,  
I heard a fair maid sighing say,  
“My wish be wi’ sweet Willie!

“Willie’s rare, and Willie’s fair,  
And Willie’s wondrous bonnie;  
And Willie hecht to marry me  
Gin e’er he married ony.

“O gentle wind that bloweth south  
From where my love repaireth,  
Convey a kiss frae his dear mouth  
And tell me how he fareth!

“O tell sweet Willie to come down  
And hear the mavis singing,  
And see the birds on ilka bush  
And leaves around them hinging.

“The lav’rock there, wi’ her white breast  
And gentle throat sae narrow;  
There’s sport eneuch for gentlemen  
On Leader haughs and Yarrow.

20

“O Leader haughs are wide and braid  
And Yarrow haughs are bonnie;  
There Willie hecht to marry me  
If e’er he married ony.

“But Willie’s gone, whom I thought on,  
And does not hear me weeping;  
Draws many a tear frae true love’s ee  
When other maids are sleeping.

“Yestreen I made my bed fu’ braid,  
The night I’ll mak’ it narrow,  
For a’ the live-lang winter night  
I lie twined o’ my marrow.

30

“O came you by yon water-side ?  
Pou’d you the rose or lily ?  
Or came you by yon meadow green,  
Or saw you my sweet Willie ?”

She sought him up, she sought him down,  
She sought him braid and narrow;  
Syne, in the cleaving of a crag,  
She found him drowned in Yarrow!

40

*Old Ballad*



## DIVES AND LAZARUS

As it fell out upon a day,  
    Rich Dives he made a feast,  
And he invited all his friends,  
    And gentry of the best.

Then Lazarus laid him down and down,  
    And down at Dives' door:  
'Some meat, some drink, brother Dives,  
    Bestow upon the poor.'

'Thou art none of my brother, Lazarus,  
    That lies begging at my door;  
No meat nor drink will I give thee,  
    Nor bestow upon the poor.'

10

Then Lazarus laid him down and down,  
    And down at Dives's wall:  
'Some meat, some drink, brother Dives,  
    Or with hunger starve I shall.'

'Thou art none of my brother, Lazarus,  
    That lies begging at my wall;  
No meat nor drink will I give thee,  
    But with hunger starve you shall.'

20

Then Lazarus laid him down and down,  
    And down at Dives's gate:  
'Some meat, some drink, brother Dives,  
    For Jesus Christ his sake,'

‘Thou art none of my brother, Lazarus,  
That lies begging at my gate;  
No meat nor drink will I give thee,  
For Jesus Christ his sake.’

Then Dives sent out his merry men,  
To whip poor Lazarus away;  
They had no power to strike a stroke,  
But flung their whips away. 30

Then Dives sent out his hungry dogs,  
To bite him as he lay;  
They had no power to bite at all,  
But licked his sores away.

As it fell out upon a day,  
Poor Lazarus sickened and died;  
Then came two angels out of heaven  
His soul therein to guide. 40

‘Rise up, rise up, brother Lazarus,  
And go along with me;  
For you’ve a place prepared in heaven,  
To sit on an angel’s knee.’

As it fell out upon a day,  
Rich Dives sickened and died;  
Then came two serpents out of hell,  
His soul therein to guide.

‘Rise up, rise up, brother Dives,  
And go with us to see  
A dismal place, prepared in hell,  
From which thou canst not flee.’ 50

Then Dives looked up with his eyes,  
 And saw poor Lazarus blest:  
 'Give me one drop of water, brother Lazarus,  
 To quench my flaming thirst.

'Oh had I as many years to abide  
 As there are blades of grass,  
 Then there would be an end, but now  
 Hell's pains will ne'er be past.

60

'Oh was I now but alive again,  
 The space of one half hour!  
 Oh that I had my peace secure!  
 Then the devil should have no power.'

*Old Ballad*


---

### THE DOUGLAS TRAGEDY

'Rise up, rise up, now, Lord Douglas,' she says,  
 'And put on your armour so bright;  
 Let it never be said that a daughter of thine  
 Was married to a lord under night.

'Rise up, rise up, my seven bold sons,  
 And put on your armour so bright,  
 And take better care of your youngest sister,  
 For your eldest's awa the last night.'

He's mounted her on a milk-white steed,  
 And himself on a dapple grey,  
 With a bugelet horn hung down by his side,  
 And lightly they rode away.

10

Lord William lookit oer his left shoulder,  
To see what he could see,  
And there he spy'd her seven brethren bold,  
Come riding over the lee.

'Light down, light down, Lady Margret,' he said,  
'And hold my steed in your hand,  
Until that against your seven brethren bold,  
And your father, I mak a stand.'

20

She held his steed in her milk-white hand,  
And never shed one tear,  
Until that she saw her seven brethren fa,  
And her father hard fighting, who lovd her so dear.

'O hold your hand, Lord William!' she said,  
'For your strokes they are wondrous sair;  
True lovers I can get many a ane,  
But a father I can never get mair.'

O she's taen out her handkerchief,  
It was o the holland sae fine,  
And aye she dighted her father's bloody wounds,  
That were redder than the wine.

30

'O chuse, O chuse, Lady Margret,' he said,  
'O whether will ye gang or bide ?'  
'I'll gang, I'll gang, Lord William,' she said,  
'For ye have left me no other guide.'

He 's lifted her on a milk-white steed,  
And himself on a dapple grey,  
With a bugelet horn hung down by his side,  
And slowly they baith rade away.

40

O they rade on, and on they rade,  
And a' by the light of the moon,  
Until they came to yon wan water,  
And there they lighted down.

They lighted down to tak a drink  
Of the spring that ran sae clear,  
And down the stream ran his gude heart's blood  
And sair she gan to fear.

'Hold up, hold up, Lord William,' she says,  
'For I fear that you are slain;'  
"T is naething but the shadow of my scarlet cloak,  
That shines in the water sae plain.'

50

O they rade on, and on they rade,  
And a' by the light of the moon,  
Until they cam to his mother's ha door,  
And there they lighted down.

'Get up, get up, lady mother,' he says,  
'Get up, and let me in!  
Get up, get up, lady mother,' he says,  
'For this night my fair lady I've win.

60

'O mak my bed, lady mother,' he says,  
'O mak it braid and deep,  
And lay Lady Margret close at my back,  
And the sounder I will sleep.'

Lord William was dead lang ere midnight,  
Lady Margret lang ere day,  
And all true lovers that go thegither,  
May they have mair luck than they!

Lord William was buried in St. Mary's kirk,  
 Lady Margret in Mary's quire;  
 Out o the lady's grave grew a bonny red rose,  
 And out o the knight's a briar.

70

And they twa met, and they twa plat,  
 And fain they wad be near;  
 And a' the warld might ken right weel  
 They were twa lovers dear.

But bye and rade the Black Douglas,  
 And wow but he was rough!  
 For he pulled up the bonny brier,  
 And flang 't in St. Mary's Loch.

80

*Old Ballad*

### “THE MAN OF LIFE UPRIGHT”

The man of life upright,  
 Whose guiltless heart is free  
 From all dishonest deeds,  
 Or thought of vanity;

The man whose silent days  
 In harmless joys are spent,  
 Whom hopes cannot delude  
 Nor sorrow discontent:

That man needs neither towers  
 Nor armour for defence,  
 Nor secret vaults to fly  
 From thunder's violence.

10

He only can behold  
 With unaffrighted eyes  
 The horrors of the deep  
 And terrors of the skies.

Thus scorning all the cares  
 That fate or fortune brings,  
 He makes the heaven his book,  
 His wisdom heavenly things;

20

Good thoughts his only friends,  
 His wealth a well-spent age,  
 The earth his sober inn  
 And quiet pilgrimage.

*T. Campion*

## BENEDICTUS

Blessed be the Lord God of Israel;  
 for he hath visited and redeemed his people,  
 And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us  
 in the house of his servant David;

As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets,  
 which have been since the world began:

That we should be saved from our enemies,  
 and from the hand of all that hate us;

To perform the mercy promised to our fathers,  
 and to remember his holy covenant;

10

The oath which he sware to our father Abraham,  
 That he would grant unto us, that we being delivered  
 out of the hand of our enemies  
 might serve him without fear,

In holiness and righteousness before him,  
all the days of our life.

And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the  
Highest:  
for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare  
his ways;

To give knowledge of salvation unto his people  
by the remission of their sins, 20

Through the tender mercy of our God;  
whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us.

To give light to them that sit in darkness  
and in the shadow of death,  
to guide our feet into the way of peace.

*Luke*

## “WHEN ICICLES HANG BY THE WALL”

*From LOVE'S LABOUR'S LOST*

When icicles hang by the wall  
And Dick the shepherd blows his nail,  
And Tom bears logs into the hall,  
And milk comes frozen home in pail;  
When blood is nipt, and ways be foul,  
Then nightly sings the staring owl  
Tu-whit!  
To-who! A merry note!  
While greasy Joan doth keel the pot.

When all about the wind doth blow, 10  
And coughing drowns the parson's saw,  
And birds sit brooding in the snow,  
And Marian's nose looks red and raw;



When roasted crabs hiss in the bowl—  
 Then nightly sings the staring owl  
     Tu-whit!

To-who! A merry note!

While greasy Joan doth keel the pot.

*Shakespeare*

### A SONG

Ask me no more where Jove bestows,  
 When June is past, the fading rose;  
 For in your beauty's orient deep  
 These flowers, as in their causes, sleep.

Ask me no more whither do stray  
 The golden atoms of the day;  
 For, in pure love, heaven did prepare  
 Those powders to enrich your hair.

Ask me no more whither doth haste  
 The nightingale, when May is past;  
 For in your sweet dividing throat  
 She winters, and keeps warm her note.

10

Ask me no more where those stars light,  
 That downwards fall in dead of night;  
 For in your eyes they sit, and there  
 Fixèd become as in their sphere.

Ask me no more if east or west  
 The phoenix builds her spicy nest;  
 For unto you at last she flies,  
 And in your fragrant bosom dies.

20

*T. Carew*

## HIS GRANGE, OR PRIVATE WEALTH

Though clock,  
 To tell how night draws hence, I've none,  
     A cock  
 I have to sing how day draws on:  
     I have  
 A maid, my Prue, by good luck sent,  
     To save  
 That little, Fates me gave or lent.  
     A hen  
 I keep, which, creaking day by day, 10  
     Tells when  
 She goes her long white egg to lay:  
     A goose  
 I have, which, with a jealous ear,  
     Lets loose  
 Her tongue, to tell what danger's near.  
     A lamb  
 I keep, tame, with my morsels fed,  
     Whose dam  
 An orphan left him, lately dead: 20  
     A cat  
 I keep, that plays about my house,  
     Grown fat  
 With eating many a miching mouse:  
     To these  
 A Trasy I do keep, whereby  
     I please  
 The more my rural privacy:  
     Which are  
 But toys, to give my heart some ease:— 30  
     Where care  
 None is, slight things do lightly please.

*Robert Herrick*

## THE PULLEY

When God at first made man,  
Having a glass of blessings standing by,  
    "Let us," said He, "pour on him all we can;  
Let the world's riches, which dispersèd lie,  
    Contract into a span."

So strength first made a way;  
Then beauty flowed, then wisdom, honour, pleasure.  
    When almost all was out, God made a stay,  
Perceiving that, alone of all His treasure,  
    Rest in the bottom lay.

10

    "For if I should," said He,  
Bestow this jewel also on My creature,  
    He would adore my gifts instead of Me,  
And rest in Nature, not the God of Nature:  
    So both should losers be.

    "Yet let him keep the rest,  
But keep them with repining restlessness:  
    Let him be rich and weary, that at least,  
If goodness lead him not, yet weariness  
    May toss him to My breast."

*George Herbert*

---

SONG

Go, lovely rose!  
Tell her that wastes her time and me,  
That now she knows,  
When I resemble her to thee,  
How sweet and fair she seems to be.

Tell her that's young,  
 And shuns to have her graces spied,  
 That hadst thou sprung  
 In deserts where no men abide,  
 Thou must have uncommended died.

10

Small is the worth  
 Of beauty from the light retired;  
 Bid her come forth,  
 Suffer herself to be desired,  
 And not blush so to be admired.

Then die! that she  
 The common fate of all things rare  
 May read in thee;  
 How small a part of time they share  
 That are so wondrous sweet and fair.

20

*Edmund Waller*

---

## SONG

WRITTEN AT SEA, IN THE FIRST DUTCH WAR, 1665,  
 THE NIGHT BEFORE AN ENGAGEMENT

To all you ladies now at land  
 We men at sea indite;  
 But first would have you understand  
 How hard it is to write:  
 The Muses now, and Neptune too,  
 We must implore to write to you—  
 With a fa, la, la, la, la!

For though the Muses should prove kind,  
And fill our empty brain,  
Yet if rough Neptune raise the wind 10  
To wave the azure main,  
Our paper, pen, and ink, and we,  
Roll up and down our ships at sea—  
With a fa, la, la, la, la!

Then if we write not by each post,  
Think not we are unkind;  
Nor yet conclude our ships are lost  
By Dutchmen or by wind:  
Our tears we'll send a speedier way, 20  
The tide shall bring them twice a day—  
With a fa, la, la, la, la!

The King with wonder and surprise  
Will swear the seas grow bold,  
Because the tides will higher rise  
Then e'er they did of old:  
But let him know it is our tears  
Bring floods of grief to Whitehall stairs—  
With a fa, la, la, la, la!

Should foggy Opdam chance to know  
Our sad and dismal story, 30  
The Dutch would scorn so weak a foe,  
And quit their fort at Goree:  
For what resistance can they find  
From men who've left their hearts behind?—  
With a fa, la, la, la, la!

Let wind and weather do its worst,  
Be you to us but kind;

Let Dutchmen vapour, Spaniards curse,  
No sorrow we shall find:  
'Tis then no matter how things go, 40  
Or who's our friend, or who's our foe—  
With a fa, la, la, la, la!

To pass our tedious hours away  
We throw a merry main,  
Or else at serious ombre play;  
But why should we in vain  
Each other's ruin thus pursue?  
We were undone, when we left you—  
With a fa, la, la, la, la!

But now our fears tempestuous grow 50  
And cast our hopes away,  
Whilst you, regardless of our woe,  
Sit careless at a play,  
Perhaps permit some happier man  
To kiss your hand, or flirt your fan—  
With a fa, la, la, la, la!

When any mournful tune you hear  
That dies in every note,  
As if it sighed with each man's care  
For being so remote, 60  
Think then how often love we've made  
To you, when all those tunes were played—  
With a fa, la, la, la, la!

In justice you cannot refuse  
To think of our distress,  
When we for hopes of honour lose  
Our certain happiness:

All those designs are but to prove  
 Ourselves more worthy of your love—  
 With a fa, la, la, la, la!

70

And now we've told you all our loves,  
 And likewise all our fears,  
 In hopes this declaration moves  
 Some pity for our tears:  
 Let's hear of no inconstancy—  
 We have too much of that at sea—  
 With a fa, la, la, la, la!

*C. Sackville, Earl of Dorset*

---

*From* AN ESSAY ON MAN

Heaven from all creatures hides the book of fate,  
 All but the page prescribed, their present state:  
 From brutes what men, from men what spirits know:  
 Or who could suffer being here below?  
 The lamb thy riot dooms to bleed to-day,  
 Had he thy reason, would he skip and play?  
 Pleased to the last, he crops the flowery food,  
 And licks the hand just raised to shed his blood.  
 Oh, blindness to the future! kindly given,  
 That each may fill the circle marked by Heaven:  
 Who sees with equal eye, as God of all,  
 A hero perish, or a sparrow fall,  
 Atoms or systems into ruin hurled,  
 And now a bubble burst, and now a world.

10

Hope humbly then; with trembling pinions soar;  
 Wait the great teacher Death; and God adore.  
 What future bliss, he gives not thee to know,  
 But gives that hope to be thy blessing now.

Hope springs eternal in the human breast:  
Man never is, but always to be blest.  
The soul, uneasy and confined from home,  
20 Rests and expatiates in a life to come.

Lo, the poor Indian! whose untutored mind  
Sees God in clouds, or hears him in the wind;  
His soul, proud science never taught to stray  
Far as the solar walk, or milky way;  
Yet simple nature to his hope has given,  
Behind the cloud-topped hill, an humbler Heaven;  
Some safer world in depths of woods embraced,  
Some happier island in the watery waste,  
Where slaves once more their native land behold,  
30 No fiends torment, no Christians thirst for gold.  
To be, contents his natural desire,  
He asks no angel's wing, no seraph's fire;  
But thinks, admitted to that equal sky,  
His faithful dog shall bear him company.

*Pope*

---

## WOLSEY

### *From* THE VANITY OF HUMAN WISHES

In full-blown dignity see Wolsey stand,  
Law in his voice, and fortune in his hand:  
To him the church, the realm, their powers consign,  
Thro' him the rays of regal bounty shine,  
Turned by his nod the stream of honour flows,  
His smile alone security bestows:  
Still to new heights his restless wishes tower,  
Claim leads to claim, and power advances power;



Till conquest unresisted ceased to please,  
 And rights submitted left him none to seize. 10  
 At length his sov'reign frowns:—the train of state  
 Mark the keen glance, and watch the sign to hate.  
 Where'er he turns he meets a stranger's eye;  
 His suppliants scorn him, and his followers fly;  
 Now drops at once the pride of awful state,  
 The golden canopy, the glitt'ring plate,  
 The regal palace, the luxurious board,  
 The liv'ried army, and the menial lord.  
 With age, with cares, with maladies oppressed,  
 He seeks the refuge of monastic rest. 20  
 Grief aids disease, remembered folly stings,  
 And his last sighs reproach the faith of kings.

*Samuel Johnson*

## THE NIGHTINGALE AND GLOW-WORM

A Nightingale that all day long  
 Had cheered the village with his song,  
 Nor yet at eve his note suspended,  
 Nor yet when eventide was ended,  
 Began to feel, as well he might,  
 The keen demands of appetite;  
 When looking eagerly around,  
 He spied far off, upon the ground,  
 A something shining in the dark,  
 And knew the Glow-worm by his spark; 10  
 So, stooping down from hawthorn top,  
 He thought to put him in his crop.  
 The worm, aware of his intent,  
 Harangued him thus, right eloquent:

"Did you admire my lamp," quoth he,  
 "As much as I your minstrelsy,  
 You would abhor to do me wrong,  
 As much as I to spoil your song:  
 For 'twas the self-same Power Divine  
 Taught you to sing, and me to shine;  
 That you with music, I with light,  
 Might beautify and cheer the night."  
 The songster heard this short oration,  
 And warbling out his approbation,  
 Released him, as my story tells,  
 And found a supper somewhere else.

20

*Cowper*


---

### THE FAREWELL

It was a' for our rightful king  
     That we left fair Scotland's strand;  
 It was a' for our rightful king  
     We e'er saw Irish land,  
                                 My dear,  
     We e'er saw Irish land.

Now a' is done that men can do,  
     And a' is done in vain!  
 My love, and native land, farewell!  
     For I maun cross the main,  
                                 My dear,  
     For I maun cross the main.

10

He turned him right and round about,  
 Upon the Irish shore,  
 He gave his bridle-reins a shake,  
 With, Adieu for evermore,  
My dear,
 With, Adieu for evermore!

The soldier frae the war returns,  
 And the sailor frae the main, 20  
 But I hae parted frae my love,  
 Never to meet again,  
My dear,
 Never to meet again.

When day is gone and night is come,  
 And a' folk bound to sleep,  
 I think on him that's far away  
 The lee-lang night, and weep,  
My dear,
 The lee-lang night, and weep. 30  
*Robert Burns*

### "LAST MAY A BRAW WOOER"

Last May a braw wooer cam down the lang glen,  
 And sair wi' his love he did deave me;  
 I said there was naething I hated like men:  
 The deuce gae wi'm to believe me, believe me.  
 The deuce gae wi'm to believe me.

He spak o' the darts in my bonnie black een,  
And vowed for his love he was diein;  
I said he might die when he liked for Jean:  
The Lord forgie me for liein, for liein,  
The Lord forgie me for liein!

10

A weel-stocked mailen, himsel for the laird,  
And marriage aff-hand, were his proffers:  
I never loot on that I kenned it, or cared,  
But thought I might hae waur offers, waur offers,  
But thought I might hae waur offers.

But what wad ye think? In a fortnight or less,  
(The deil tak his taste to go near her!)  
He up the lang loan to my black cousin Bess,  
Guess ye how, the jad! I could bear her, could bear her,  
Guess ye how, the jad! I could bear her.

20

But a' the neist week as I fretted wi' care,  
I gaed to the tryste o' Dalgarnock,  
And wha but my fine fickle lover was there,  
I glowered as I'd seen a warlock, a warlock,  
I glowered as I'd seen a warlock.

But owre my left shouther I gae him a blink,  
Lest neibors might say I was saucy;  
My wooer he capered as he'd been in drink,  
And vowed I was his dear lassie, dear lassie,  
And vowed I was his dear lassie.

30

I spiered for my cousin fu' couthy and sweet,  
Gin she had recovered her hearin,  
And how her new shoon fit her auld shachl't feet—  
But heavens! how he fell a swearin, a swearin,  
But, heavens! how he fell a swearin.

He begged, for gudesake, I wad be his wife,  
Or else I wad kill him wi' sorrow:  
So e'en to preserve the poor body in life,  
I think I maun wed him to-morrow, to-morrow,  
I think I maun wed him to-morrow.

40

*Robert Burns*

---

BONNIE DOON

Ye flowery banks o' bonnie Doon  
How can ye blume sae fair!  
How can ye chant, ye little birds,  
And I sae fu' o' care!

Thou'll break my heart, thou bonnie bird  
That sings upon the bough;  
Thou minds me o' the happy days  
When my fause Love was true.

Thou'll break my heart, thou bonnie bird  
That sings beside thy mate;  
For sae I sat, and sae I sang,  
And wist na o' my fate.

10

Aft hae I roved by bonnie Doon  
To see the woodbine twine,  
And ilka bird sang o' its love;  
And sae did I o' mine.

Wi' lightsome heart I pu'd a rose,  
Fra aff its thorny tree;  
And my fause luver staw the rose,  
But left the thorn wi' me.

20

*Robert Burns*

## CALLER HERRIN'

*Wha'll buy my caller herrin' ?*

*They're bonnie fish and whalesome farin' ;*

*Wha'll buy my caller herrin',*

*New drawn frae the Forth ?*

When ye were sleepin' on your pillows,  
 Dreamed ye aught o' our puir fellows—  
 Darkling as they faced the billows,  
 A' to fill our woven willows ?

Wha'll buy my caller herrin'?

They're no brought here without brave darin': 10

Buy my caller herrin',

Hauled through wind and rain.

Wha'll buy my caller herrin'?

Oh, ye may ca' them vulgar farin',—

Wives and mithers, 'maist despairin',

Ca' them lives o' men.

When the creel o' herrin' passes,  
 Ladies, clad in silks and laces,  
 Gather in their braw pelisses,  
 Cast their heads, and screw their faces. 20

Caller herrin's no got lightly;  
 Ye can trip the spring fu' tightly;  
 Spite o' tauntin', flauntin', flingin',  
 Gow has set you a' a-singin'.

Neebor wives, now tent my tellin'  
 When the bonnie fish you're sellin',  
 At ae word be in your dealin',—  
 Truth will stand when a' thing's failin'.

*Lady Carolina Nairne*

## THE WINTER MORNING WALK

*From "THE TASK"*

'Tis morning; and the sun, with ruddy orb  
 Ascending, fires the horizon; while the clouds  
 That crowd away before the driving wind,  
 More ardent as the disk emerges more,  
 Resemble most some city in a blaze,  
 Seen through the leafless wood. His slanting ray  
 Slides ineffectual down the snowy vale,  
 And, tingeing all with his own rosy hue,  
 From every herb and every spiry blade  
 Stretches a length of shadow o'er the field. 10  
 Mine, spindling into longitude immense,  
 In spite of gravity, and sage remark  
 That I myself am but a fleeting shade,  
 Provokes me to a smile. With eye askance  
 I view the muscular proportioned limb  
 Transformed to a lean shank. The shapeless pair,  
 As they designed to mock me at my side  
 Take step for step; and as I near approach  
 The cottage, walk along the plastered wall,  
 Preposterous sight! the legs without the man. 20  
 The verdure of the plain lies buried deep  
 Beneath the dazzling deluge; and the bents  
 And coarser grass, upspearing o'er the rest,  
 Of late unsightly and unseen, now shine

Conspicuous, and in bright apparel clad,  
And fledged with icy feathers, nod superb.  
The cattle mourn in corners where the fence  
Screens them, and seem half petrified to sleep  
In unrecumbent sadness. There they wait  
Their wonted fodder, not like hungering man, 30  
Fretful if unsupplied, but silent, meek,  
And patient of the slow-paced swain's delay.  
He from the stack carves out the accustomed load,  
Deep-plunging and again deep-plunging oft,  
His broad keen knife into the solid mass:  
Smooth as a wall the upright remnant stands,  
With such undeviating and even force  
He severs it away: no needless care,  
Lest storms should upset the leaning pile  
Deciduous, or its own unbalanced weight. 40

*William Cowper*

---

### AN ELEGY ON THE DEATH OF A MAD DOG

Good people all, of every sort,  
Give ear unto my song;  
And if you find it wondrous short,  
It cannot hold you long.

In Islington there was a man,  
Of whom the world might say,  
That still a godly race he ran  
When'er he went to pray.



A kind and gentle heart he had,  
To comfort friends and foes; 10  
Then naked every day he clad,  
When he put on his clothes.

And in that town a dog was found,  
As many dogs there be,  
Both mongrel, puppy, whelp, and hound,  
And curs of low degree.

This dog and man at first were friends;  
But when a pique began,  
The dog, to gain his private ends,  
Went mad, and bit the man. 20

Around from all the neighbouring streets  
The wondering neighbours ran,  
And swore the dog had lost his wits,  
To bite so good a man.

The wound it seemed both sore and sad  
To every Christian eye:  
And while they swore the dog was mad,  
They swore the man would die.

But soon a wonder came to light,  
That showed the rogues they lied; 30  
The man recovered of the bite,  
The dog it was that died.

*Goldsmith*

## NINETEENTH CENTURY POETRY

SEPTEMBER, 1802

O Friend! I know not which way I must look  
For comfort, being, as I am, opprest,  
To think that now our life is only drest  
For show; mean handy-work of craftsman, cook,  
Or groom!—We must run glittering like a brook  
In the open sunshine, or we are unblest:  
The wealthiest man among us is the best:  
No grandeur now in nature or in book  
Delights us. Rapine, avarice, expense,  
This is idolatry; and these we adore.  
Plain living and high thinking are no more:  
The homely beauty of the good old cause  
Is gone; our peace, our fearful innocence,  
And pure religion breathing household laws.

10

*Wordsworth*

---

### “HAIL, TWILIGHT, SOVEREIGN OF ONE PEACEFUL HOUR”

Hail, Twilight, sovereign of one peaceful hour!  
Not dull art Thou as undiscerning Night:  
But studious only to remove from sight  
Day's mutable distinctions.—Ancient Power!  
Thus did the waters gleam, the mountains lower,

To the rude Briton, when, in wolf-skin vest  
 Here roving wild, he laid him down to rest  
 On the bare rock, or through a leafy bower  
 Looked ere his eyes were closed. By him was seen  
 The self-same vision which we now behold, 10  
 At thy meek bidding, shadowy Power! brought forth;  
 These mighty barriers, and the gulf between;  
 The flood, the stars,—a spectacle as old  
 As the beginning of the heavens and earth!

*Wordsworth*

### TO A SKYLARK

Ethereal minstrel! pilgrim of the sky!  
 Dost thou despise the earth where cares abound?  
 Or, while the wings aspire, are heart and eye  
 Both with thy nest upon the dewy ground?  
 Thy nest which thou canst drop into at will,  
 Those quivering wings composed, that music still!

Leave to the nightingale her shady wood;  
 A privacy of glorious light is thine;  
 Whence thou dost pour upon the world a flood  
 Of harmony, with instinct more divine; 10  
 Type of the wise who soar, but never roam;  
 True to the kindred points of Heaven and Home.

*Wordsworth*

### INFLUENCE OF NATURAL OBJECTS

IN CALLING FORTH AND STRENGTHENING THE IMAGINATION  
 IN BOYHOOD AND EARLY YOUTH

Wisdom and Spirit of the universe!  
 Thou Soul, that art the Eternity of thought!  
 And giv'st to forms and images a breath

And everlasting motion, not in vain,  
 By day or star-light, thus from my first dawn  
 Of childhood didst thou intertwine for me  
 The passions that build up our human soul;  
 Not with the mean and vulgar works of Man,  
 But with high objects, with enduring things,  
 With life and nature; purifying thus 10  
 The elements of feeling and of thought,  
 And sanctifying by such discipline  
 Both pain and fear,—until we recognize  
 A grandeur in the beatings of the heart.

Nor was this fellowship vouchsafed to me  
 With stinted kindness. In November days,  
 When vapours rolling down the valleys made  
 A lonely scene more lonesome; among woods  
 At noon; and 'mid the calm of summer nights,  
 When by the margin of the trembling lake, 20  
 Beneath the gloomy hills, homeward I went  
 In solitude, such intercourse was mine:  
 Mine was it in the fields both day and night,  
 And by the waters, all the summer long.  
 And in the frosty season, when the sun  
 Was set, and, visible for many a mile,  
 The cottage-windows through the twilight blazed,  
 I heeded not the summons: happy time  
 It was indeed for all of us; for me  
 It was a time of rapture! Clear and loud  
 The village-clock tolled six—I wheeled about, 30  
 Proud and exulting like an untired horse  
 That cares not for his home.—All shod with steel  
 We hissed along the polished ice, in games  
 Confederate, imitative of the chase  
 And woodland pleasures,—the resounding horn,  
 The pack loud-chiming, and the hunted hare.

So through the darkness and the cold we flew,  
 And not a voice was idle: with the din  
 Smitten, the precipices rang aloud;  
 The leafless trees and every icy crag  
 Tinkled like iron; while far-distant hills  
 Into the tumult sent an alien sound  
 Of melancholy, not unnoticed while the stars,  
 Eastward, were sparkling clear, and in the west  
 The orange sky of evening died away.

40

Not seldom from the uproar I retired  
 Into a silent bay, or sportively  
 Glanced sideways, leaving the tumultuous throng,  
 To cut across the reflex of a star;  
 Image, that, flying still before me, gleamed  
 Upon the glassy plain: and oftentimes,  
 When we had given our bodies to the wind,  
 And all the shadowy banks on either side  
 Came sweeping through the darkness, spinning still  
 The rapid line of motion, then at once  
 Have I, reclining back upon my heels,  
 Stopped short; yet still the solitary cliffs  
 Wheeled by me—even as if the earth had rolled  
 With visible motion her diurnal round!  
 Behind me did they stretch in solemn train,  
 Feebler and feebler, and I stood and watched  
 Till all was tranquil as a summer sea.

50

60

*Wordsworth*


---

### COUNTY GUY

*From* QUENTIN DURWARD

Ah! County Guy, the hour is nigh,  
 The sun has left the lea,  
 The orange flower perfumes the bower,  
 The breeze is on the sea.

The lark, his lay who trilled all day,  
 Sits hushed his partner nigh:  
 Breeze, bird, and flower confess the hour,  
 But where is County Guy?

The village maid steals through the shade,  
 Her shepherd's suit to hear; 10  
 To beauty shy, by lattice high,  
 Sings high-born Cavalier.  
 The star of Love, all stars above,  
 Now reigns o'er earth and sky;  
 And high and low the influence know—  
 But where is County Guy?

*Sir Walter Scott*

## PROUD MAISIE

*From THE HEART OF MIDLOTHIAN*

Proud Maisie is in the wood,  
 Walking so early;  
 Sweet Robin sits on the bush,  
 Singing so rarely.

"Tell me, thou bonny bird,  
 When shall I marry me?"

"When six braw gentlemen  
 Kirkward shall carry ye."

"Who makes the bridal bed,  
 Birdie, say truly?" 10

"The gray-headed sexton  
 That delves the grave duly.

"The glow-worm o'er grave and stone  
 Shall light thee steady.  
 The owl from the steeple sing,  
 'Welcome, proud lady'."

*Sir Walter Scott*

---

### THE PALMER

"O, open the door, some pity to show,  
 Keen blows the northern wind!  
 The glen is white with the drifted snow,  
 And the path is hard to find.

"No outlaw seeks your castle gate,  
 From chasing the King's deer,  
 Though even an outlaw's wretched state  
 Might claim compassion here.

"A weary Palmer, worn and weak,  
 I wander for my sin;  
 O, open, for Our Lady's sake!  
 A pilgrim's blessing win!

10

"I'll give you pardons from the Pope,  
 And reliques from o'er the sea,—  
 Or if for these you will not ope,  
 Yet open for charity.

"The hare is crouching in her form,  
 The hart beside the hind;  
 An aged man, amid the storm,  
 No shelter can I find.

20

“You hear the Ettrick’s sullen roar,  
 Dark, deep, and strong is he,  
 And I must ford the Ettrick o’er,  
 Unless you pity me.

“The iron gate is bolted hard,  
 At which I knock in vain;  
 The owner’s heart is closer barred,  
 Who hears me thus complain.

“Farewell, farewell! and Mary grant,  
 When old and frail you be,  
 You never may the shelter want,  
 That’s now denied to me.”

30

The Ranger on his couch lay warm,  
 And heard him plead in vain;  
 But oft amid December’s storm,  
 He’ll hear that voice again.

For lo, when through the vapours dank,  
 Morn shone on Ettrick fair,  
 A corpse amid the alders rank,  
 The Palmer weltered there.

40

*Sir Walter Scott*

---

### AFTER THE BATTLE

Night closed around the conqueror’s way,  
 And lightnings showed the distant hill,  
 Where those who lost that dreadful day  
 Stood few and faint, but fearless still.



The soldier's hope, the patriot's zeal,  
 For ever dimmed, for ever crost—  
 Oh! who shall say what heroes feel,  
 When all but life and honour's lost?

The last sad hour of freedom's dream  
 And valour's task moved slowly by,  
 While mute they watched till morning's beam  
 Should rise and give them light to die.  
 There's yet a world where souls are free,  
 Where tyrants taint not Nature's bliss:—  
 If death that world's bright opening be,  
 Oh! who would live a slave in this?

10

*Thomas Moore*

## OCEAN

*From* CHILDE HAROLD, CANTO IV

Oh! that the Desert were my dwelling-place,  
 With one fair Spirit for my minister,  
 That I might all forget the human race,  
 And, hating no one, love but only her!  
 Ye Elements!—in whose ennobling stir  
 I feel myself exalted—Can ye not  
 Accord me such a being? Do I err  
 In deeming such inhabit many a spot?  
 Though with them to converse can rarely be our lot.

There is a pleasure in the pathless woods,  
 There is a rapture on the lonely shore,  
 There is society, where none intrudes,  
 By the deep Sea, and music in its roar.

10

I love not man the less, but Nature more,  
 From these our interviews, in which I steal  
 From all I may be, or have been before,  
 To mingle with the Universe, and feel  
 What I can ne'er express, yet can not all conceal.

Roll on, thou deep and dark blue ocean—roll!  
 Ten thousand fleets sweep over thee in vain; 20  
 Man marks the earth with ruin—his control  
 Stops with the shore;—upon the watery plain  
 The wrecks are all thy deed, nor doth remain  
 A shadow of man's ravage, save his own,  
 When, for a moment, like a drop of rain,  
 He sinks into thy depths with bubbling groan,  
 Without a grave, unknelled, uncoffined, and unknown.

His steps are not upon thy paths,—thy fields  
 Are not a spoil for him,—thou dost arise  
 And shake him from thee; the vile strength he wields 30  
 For earth's destruction thou dost all despise,  
 Spurning him from thy bosom to the skies,  
 And sendst him, shivering in thy playful spray  
 And howling, to his Gods, where haply lies  
 His petty hope in some near port or bay,  
 And dashest him again to earth:—there let him lay.

The armaments which thunderstrike the walls  
 Of rock-built cities, bidding nations quake,  
 And monarchs tremble in their capitals,  
 The oak leviathans, whose huge ribs make 40  
 Their clay creator the vain title take

Of lord of thee, and arbiter of war;  
These are thy toys, and, as the snowy flake,  
They melt into thy yeast of waves, which mar  
Alike the Armada's pride, or spoils of Trafalgar.

Thy shores are empires, changed in all save thee—  
Assyria, Greece, Rome, Carthage, where are they ?  
Thy waters washed them power while they were free,  
And many a tyrant since; their shores obey  
The stranger, slave, or savage; their decay 50  
Has dried up realms to deserts:—not so thou,  
Unchangeable save to thy wild waves' play—  
Time writes no wrinkle on thine azure brow—  
Such as creation's dawn beheld, thou rollest now.

Thou glorious mirror, where the Almighty's form  
Glasses itself in tempests; in all time,  
Calm or convulsed—in breeze, or gale, or storm,  
Icing the pole, or in the torrid clime  
Dark-heaving:—boundless, endless, and sublime—  
The image of Eternity—the throne 60  
Of the Invisible; even from out thy slime  
The monsters of the deep are made; each zone  
Obeys thee; thou goest forth, dread fathomless, alone.

And I have loved thee, Ocean! and my joy  
Of youthful sports was on thy breast to be  
Borne, like thy bubbles, onward: from a boy  
I wantoned with thy breakers—they to me  
Were a delight; and if the freshening sea  
Made them a terror—'twas a pleasing fear,  
For I was as it were a child of thee, 70  
And trusted to thy billows far and near,  
And laid my hand upon thy mane—as I do here.

*Byron*

## TO JANE

The keen stars were twinkling,  
And the fair moon was rising among them,

Dear Jane:

The guitar was tinkling,  
But the notes were not sweet till you sung them  
Again.

As the moon's soft splendour  
O'er the faint cold starlight of heaven

Is thrown,

So your voice most tender 10  
To the strings without soul had then given  
Its own.

The stars will awaken,  
Though the moon sleep a full hour later,

To-night;

No leaf will be shaken  
Whilst the dews of your melody scatter  
Delight.

Though the sound overpowers,  
Sing again, with your dear voice revealing 20  
A tone

Of some world far from ours  
Where music and moonlight and feeling  
Are one.

*Shelley*

## TO AUTUMN

Season of mists and mellow fruitfulness,  
Close bosom-friend of the maturing sun;  
Conspiring with him how to load and bless  
With fruit the vines that round the thatch-eves run;

To bend with apples the mossed cottage-trees,  
And fill all fruit with ripeness to the core;  
To swell the gourd, and plump the hazel shells  
With a sweet kernel; to set budding more,  
And still more, later flowers for the bees,  
Until they think warm days will never cease, 10  
For Summer has o'er-brimmed their clammy cells.

Who hath not seen thee oft amid thy store ?  
Sometimes whoever seeks abroad may find  
Thee sitting careless on a granary floor,  
Thy hair soft-lifted by the winnowing wind;  
Or on a half-reaped furrow sound asleep,  
Drowsed with the fumes of poppies, while thy hook  
Spares the next swath and all its twined flowers:  
And sometimes like a gleaner thou dost keep  
Steady thy laden head across a brook; 20  
Or by a cider-press, with patient look,  
Thou watchest the last ooziings hours by hours.

Where are the songs of Spring ? Ay, where are they ?  
Think not of them, thou hast thy music too,—  
While barred clouds bloom the soft-dying day,  
And touch the stubble-plains with rosy hue;  
Then in a wailful choir the small gnats mourn  
Among the river salallows, borne aloft  
Or sinking as the light wind lives or dies;  
And full-grown lambs loud bleat from hilly bourn; 30  
Hedge-cricketts sing; and now with treble soft  
The redbreast whistles from a garden-croft;  
And gathering swallows twitter in the skies.

*Keats*

ON FIRST LOOKING INTO  
CHAPMAN'S HOMER

Much have I travelled in the realms of gold,  
 And many goodly states and kingdoms seen;  
 Round many western islands have I been  
 Which bards in fealty to Apollo hold.  
 Oft of one wide expanse had I been told  
 That deep-browed Homer ruled as his demesne;  
 Yet did I never breathe its pure serene  
 Till I heard Chapman speak out loud and bold:  
 Then felt I like some watcher of the skies  
 When a new planet swims into his ken; 10  
 Or like stout Cortez when with eagle eyes  
 He stared at the Pacific—and all his men  
 Looked at each other with a wild surmise—  
 Silent, upon a peak in Darien.

*Keats*

## SONG

She is not fair to outward view  
 As many maidens be;  
 Her loveliness I never knew  
 Until she smiled on me.  
 O then I saw her eye was bright,  
 A well of love, a spring of light.  
 But now her looks are coy and cold,  
 To mine they ne'er reply,  
 And yet I cease not to behold  
 The love-light in her eye: 10  
 Her very frowns are fairer far  
 Than smiles of other maidens are.

*Hartley Coleridge*

## ANNABEL LEE

It was many and many a year ago,  
    In a kingdom by the sea,  
That a maiden there lived whom you may know  
    By the name of Annabel Lee.  
And this maiden she lived with no other thought  
    Than to love and be loved by me.

I was a child and she was a child  
    In this kingdom by the sea:  
But we loved with a love that was more than love—  
    I and my Annabel Lee. 10  
With a love that the wingèd seraphs of heaven  
    Coveted her and me.

And this was the reason that, long ago,  
    In this kingdom by the sea,  
A wind blew out of a cloud, chilling  
    My beautiful Annabel Lee.  
So that her high-born kinsmen came  
    And bore her away from me,  
To shut her up in a spulchre  
    In this kingdom by the sea. 20

The angels, not half so happy in heaven,  
    Went envying her and me—  
Yes! that was the reason (as all men know,  
    In this kingdom by the sea)  
That the wind came out of the cloud one night,  
    Chilling and killing my Annabel Lee.

But our love it was stronger by far than the love  
 Of those who were older than we—  
 Of many far wiser than we—  
 And neither the angels in heaven above, 30  
 Nor the demons down under the sea,  
 Can ever dissever my soul from the soul  
 Of the beautiful Annabel Lee:

For the moon never beams without bringing me dreams  
 Of the beautiful Annabel Lee;  
 And the stars never rise, but I feel the bright eyes  
 Of the beautiful Annabel Lee;  
 And so, all the night-tide, I lie down by the side  
 Of my darling—my darling—my life and my bride,  
 In the sepulchre there by the sea, 40  
 In her tomb by the sounding sea.

*E. A. Poe*

### ST. AGNES' EVE

Deep on the convent-roof the snows  
 Are sparkling to the moon:  
 My breath to heaven like vapour goes:  
 May my soul follow soon!  
 The shadows of the convent-towers  
 Slant down the snowy sward,  
 Still creeping with the creeping hours  
 That lead me to my Lord:  
 Make Thou my spirit pure and clear  
 As are the frosty skies, 10  
 Or this first snowdrop of the year  
 That in my bosom lies.



As these white robes are soiled and dark  
 To yonder shining ground;  
 As this pale taper's earthly spark,  
 To yonder argent round;  
 So shows my soul before the Lamb,  
 My spirit before Thee;  
 So in mine earthly house I am,  
 To that I hope to be.  
 Break up the heavens, O Lord! and far,  
 Thro' all yon starlight keen,  
 Draw me, Thy bride, a glittering star,  
 In raiment white and clean.

20

He lifts me to the golden doors:  
 The flashes come and go;  
 All heaven bursts her starry floors,  
 And strows her light below,  
 And deepens on and up! the gates  
 Roll back, and far within  
 For me the Heavenly Bridegroom waits,  
 To make me pure of sin.  
 The sabbaths of Eternity,  
 One Sabbath deep and wide—  
 A light upon the shining sea—  
 The Bridegroom with His bride!

30

*Tennyson*

### IN THE VALLEY OF CAUTERETZ

All along the valley, stream that flashest white,  
 Deepening thy voice with the deepening of the night,  
 All along the valley, where thy waters flow,  
 I walked with one I loved two and thirty years ago.

All along the valley, while I walked to-day,  
 The two and thirty years were a mist that rolls away;  
 For all along the valley, down thy rocky bed,  
 Thy living voice to me was as the voice of the dead,  
 And all along the valley, by rock, and cave and tree,  
 The voice of the dead was a living voice to me. 10

*Tennyson*

### A FAREWELL

Flow down, cold rivulet, to the sea,  
 Thy tribute waves deliver:  
 No more by thee my steps shall be,  
 For ever and for ever.

Flow, softly flow, by lawn and lea,  
 A rivulet, then a river:  
 Nowhere by thee my steps shall be,  
 For ever and for ever.

But here will sigh thine alder-tree,  
 And here thine aspen shiver; 10  
 And here by thee will hum the bee,  
 For ever and for ever.

A thousand suns will stream on thee,  
 A thousand moons will quiver;  
 But not by thee my steps shall be,  
 For ever and for ever.

*Tennyson*

## IN MEMORIAM

## XXVII

I envy not in any moods  
The captive void of noble rage,  
The linnet born within the cage,  
That never knew the summer woods:

I envy not the beast that takes  
His license in the field of time,  
Unfettered by the sense of crime,  
To whom a conscience never wakes:

Nor, what may count itself as blest,  
The heart that never plighted troth  
But stagnates in the weeds of sloth;  
Nor any want-begotten rest.

10

I hold it true, whate'er befall;  
I feel it, when I sorrow most;  
'Tis better to have loved and lost  
Than never to have loved at all.

*Tennyson*

## IN MEMORIAM

## LXIV

Dost thou look back on what hath been,  
As some divinely gifted man,  
Whose life in low estate began  
And on a simple village green;

Who breaks his birth's invidious bar,  
 And grasps the skirts of happy chance,  
 And breasts the blows of circumstance,  
 And grapples with his evil star;

Who makes by force his merit known  
 And lives to clutch the golden keys, 10  
 To mould a mighty state's decrees,  
 And shape the whisper of the throne;

And moving up from high to higher,  
 Becomes on Fortune's crowning slope  
 'The pillar of a people's hope,  
 The centre of a world's desire;

Yet feels, as in a pensive dream,  
 When all his active powers are still,  
 A distant dearness in the hill,  
 A secret sweetness in the stream, 20

The limit of his narrower fate,  
 While yet beside its vocal springs  
 He played at counsellors and kings,  
 With one that was his earliest mate;

Who ploughs with pain his native lea  
 And reaps the labour of his hands,  
 Or in the furrow musing stands;  
 "Does my old friend remember me?"

*Tennyson*

## IN MEMORIAM

## CI

Unwatched, the garden bough shall sway,  
The tender blossom flutter down,  
Unloved, that beech will gather brown,  
This maple burn itself away;

Unloved, the sun-flower, shining fair  
Ray round with flames her disk of seed,  
And many a rose-carnation feed  
With summer spice the humming air;

Unloved, by many a sandy bar,  
The brook shall babble down the plain, 10  
At noon or when the lesser wain  
Is twisting round the polar star;

Uncared for, gird the windy grove,  
And flood the haunts of hern and crake;  
Or into silver arrows break  
The sailing moon in creek and cove;

Till from the garden and the wild  
A fresh association blow,  
And year by year the landscape grow  
Familiar to the stranger's child; 20

As year by year the labourer tills  
His wonted glebe, or lops the glades;  
And year by year our memory fades  
From all the circle of the hills.

*Tennyson*

## NORTHERN FARMER

## OLD STYLE

Wheer 'asta beän saw long and meä liggin' 'ere aloän?  
 Noorse? thourt nowt o' a noorse: whoy, Doctor's abeän  
 an' agoän;

Says that I moänt 'a naw moor aäle: but I beänt a fool:  
 Git ma my aäle, fur I beänt a-gawin' to break my rule.

Doctors, they knaws nowt, for a says what's nawways true;  
 Naw soort o' koind o' 'use to saäy the things that a do.  
 I've 'ed my point o' aäle ivry noight sin' I beän 'ere.  
 An' I've 'ed my quart ivry market-noight for foorty year.

Parson's a beän loikewise, an' a sittin' 'ere o' my bed.  
 "The Amoighty's a taäkin o' you to 'issén, my friend,"  
 a said, 10

An' a tow'd ma my sins, an's toithe were due, an' I gied  
 it in hond;

I done moy duty boy 'um, as I 'a done boy the lond.

Larn'd a ma' beä. I reckons I 'annot sa mooch to larn.  
 But a cast oop, thot a did, 'bout Bessy Marris's barne.  
 Thaw a knaws I hallus voäted wi' Squoire an' choorch an'  
 staäte,

An' i' the woost o' toimes I wur niver agin the raäte.

An' I hallus coom'd to 's choorch afoor moy Sally wur deäd,  
 An' 'eard 'um a bummin' awaäy loike a buzzard-clock  
 ower my 'eäd,

An' I niver knaw'd whot a meän'd but I thowt a 'ad summut  
 to saäy.

An' I thowt a said what 'a owt to 'a said an' I coom'd  
awaäy.

20

Bessy Marris's barne! tha knaws she laäid it to meä.  
Mowt a beän, mayhap, for she wur a bad un, sheä.  
'Siver, I kep 'um, I kep 'um, my lass, tha mun under-  
stond;  
I done moy duty boy 'um as I 'a done boy the lond.

But Parson a cooms an' a goäs, an' a says it eäsy an' freeä;  
"The Amoighty's a taäkin o' you to 'issén, my friend,"  
says 'eä.

I weänt saäy men be loiars, thaw summun said it in 'aäste;  
But 'e reads wonn sarmin a weeäk, an' I 'a stubbed Thurnaby  
waäste.

D'ya moind the waäste, my lass? naw, naw, tha was not  
born then;

Theer wur a boggle in it, I often 'eärd 'um mysén; 30  
Moäst loike a butter-bump, fur I 'eard 'um about an' about,  
But I stubb'd 'um oop wi' the lot, an' raäved an' rembled  
'um out.

Keäper's it wur; fo' they fun 'um theer a-laäid of 'is faace  
Down i' the woild 'enemies afoor I coom'd to the plaäce.  
Noäks or Thimbleby toäner 'ed shot 'um as deäd as a naäil.  
Noäks wur 'ang'd for it oop at 'soize—but git ma my aäle.

Dubbut looök at the waäste; theer warn't not feeäd for a cow;  
Nowt at all but bracken an' fuzz, an' loook at it now—  
Warn't worth nowt a haäcre, an' now theer's lots o' feeäd,  
Fourscoor yows upon it, an' some on it down i' seeäd. 40

Nobbut a bit on it's left, an' I meän'd to 'a stubb'd it at  
fall,

Done it ta-year, I meän'd, an' runn'd plow thruff it an' all,  
If Godamoighty an' parson 'ud nobbut let ma aloän,—  
Meä, wi' haäte hoonderd haäcre o' Squoire's, an' lond o'  
my oän.

Do Godamoighty know what a's doing a-taäkin' o' meä?  
I beänt wonn as saws 'ere a beän an' yonder a peä;  
An' Squoire 'ull be sa mad an' all—a' dear, a' dear!  
And I 'a managed for Squoire coom Michaelmas thutty  
year.

A mowt 'a taäen owd Joänes, as 'ant not a 'aäpoth o' sense,  
Or a mowt 'a taäen young Robins—a niver mended a fence: 50  
But Godamoighty a moost taäke meä an' taäke ma now  
Wi' aäf the cows to cauve an' Thurnaby hoälms to plow!

Looök 'ow quoloty smoiles when they seeäs ma a passin'  
boy,  
Says to thessén, naw doubt "What a man a beä sewer-  
loy!"  
Fur they knows what I beän to Squoire sin' fust a coom'd  
to the 'All;  
I done moy duty by Squoire an' I done moy duty boy hall.

Squoire's i' Lunnon, an' summun I reckons 'ull 'a to wroite,  
For whoä's to howd the lond ater meä that muddles ma  
quoit;  
Sartin-sewer I beä thot a weänt niver give it to Joänes,  
Naw, nor a moänt to Robins—a niver rembles the stoäns. 60



But summun 'ull come ater meä mayhap wi' 'is kittle 'o  
steäm

Huzzin and maäzin the blessed feälds wi' the Divil's oän  
teäm.

Sin' I mun doy I mun doy, thaw loife they says is sweet,  
But sin' I mun doy I mun doy, for I couldn abeär to see it.

What atta stannin' theer fur, an' doesn bring ma the aäle?  
Doctor's a 'toättler, lass, an a's hallus i' the owd taäle;  
I weänt breäk rules fur Doctor, a knaws naw moor nor a  
floy;

Git ma my aäle, I tell tha, an' if I mun doy I mun doy.

*Tennyson*

## TITHONUS

The woods decay, the woods decay and fall,  
The vapours weep their burthen to the ground,  
Man comes and tills the field and lies beneath,  
And after many a summer dies the swan.  
Me only cruel immortality  
Consumes: I wither slowly in thine arms,  
Here at the quiet limit of the world,  
A white-haired shadow roaming like a dream  
The ever-silent spaces of the East,  
Far-folded mists, and gleaming halls of morn.

10

Alas! for this gray shadow, once a man—  
So glorious in his beauty and thy choice,  
Who madest him thy chosen, that he seemed  
To his great heart none other than a God!  
I asked thee, "Give me immortality."  
Then didst thou grant mine asking with a smile,  
Like wealthy men who care not how they give.

But thy strong Hours indignant worked their wills,  
 And beat me down and marred and wasted me.  
 And tho' they could not end me, left me maimed 20  
 To dwell in presence of immortal youth,  
 Immortal age beside immortal youth,  
 And all I was, in ashes. Can thy love,  
 Thy beauty, make amends, tho' even now,  
 Close over us, the silver star, thy guide,  
 Shines in those tremulous eyes that fill with tears  
 To hear me? Let me go: take back thy gift:  
 Why should a man desire in any way  
 To vary from the kindly race of men,  
 Or pass beyond the goal of ordinance 30  
 Where all should pause, as is most meet for all?

A soft air fans the clouds apart; there comes  
 A glimpse of that dark world where I was born.  
 Once more the old mysterious glimmer steals  
 From thy pure brows, and from thy shoulders pure,  
 And bosom beating with a heart renewed.  
 Thy cheek begins to redden thro' the gloom,  
 Thy sweet eyes brighten slowly close to mine,  
 Ere yet they blind the stars, and the wild team  
 Which love thee, yearning for thy yoke, arise, 40  
 And shake the darkness from their loosened manes,  
 And beat the twilight into flakes of fire.

Lo! ever thus thou growest beautiful  
 In silence, then before thine answer given  
 Departest, and thy tears are on my cheek.

Why wilt thou ever scare me with thy tears,  
 And make me tremble lest a saying learnt,  
 In days far-off, on that dark earth, be true?  
 "The Gods themselves cannot recall their gifts."

Ay me! ay me! with what another heart  
 In days far-off, and with what other eyes  
 I used to watch—if I be he that watched—  
 The lucid outline forming round thee; saw  
 The dim curls kindle into sunny rings;  
 Changed with thy mystic change, and felt my blood  
 Glow with the glow that slowly crimsoned all  
 Thy presence and thy portals, while I lay,  
 Mouth, forehead, eyelids, growing dewy-warm  
 With kisses balmier than half-opening buds  
 Of April, and could hear the lips that kissed  
 Whispering I knew not what of wild and sweet,  
 Like that strange song I heard Apollo sing,  
 While Ilion like a mist rose into towers.

50

60

Yet hold me not for ever in thine East:  
 How can my nature longer mix with thine?  
 Coldly thy rosy shadows bathe me, cold  
 Are all thy lights, and cold my wrinkled feet  
 Upon thy glimmering thresholds, when the steam  
 Floats up from those dim fields about the homes  
 Of happy men that have the power to die,  
 And grassy barrows of the happier dead.  
 Release me, and restore me to the ground:  
 Thou seest all things, thou wilt see my grave:  
 Thou wilt renew thy beauty morn by morn;  
 I earth in earth forget these empty courts,  
 And thee returning on thy silver wheels.

70

*Tennyson*

### THE BOY AND THE ANGEL

Morning, evening, noon, and night,  
 "Praise God!" sang Theocrite.

Then to his poor trade he turned,  
By which the daily meal was earned.

Hard he laboured, long and well;  
O'er his work the boy's curls fell.

But ever, at each period,  
He stopped and sang, "Praise God!"

Then back again his curls he threw,  
And cheerful turned to work anew.

10

Said Blaise, the listening monk, "Well done;  
"I doubt not thou art heard, my son:

"As well as if thy voice to-day  
"Were praising God, the Pope's great way.

"This Easter Day, the Pope at Rome  
"Praises God from Peter's dome."

Said Theocrite, "Would God that I  
"Might praise Him that great way and die!"

Night passed, day shone,  
And Theocrite was gone.

20

With God a day endures away,  
A thousand years are but a day.

God said in Heaven, "Nor day nor night  
"Now brings the voice of my delight."

Then Gabriel, like a rainbow's birth,  
Spread his wings and sank to earth;

Entered, in flesh, the empty cell,  
Lived there, and played the craftsman well;

And morning, evening, noon, and night,  
Praised God in place of Theocrite.

30

And from a boy, to youth he grew:  
The man put off the stripling's hue:

The man matured and fell away  
Into the season of decay:

And ever o'er the trade he bent,  
And ever lived on earth content.

(He did God's will; to him, all one  
If on the earth or in the sun.)

God said, "A praise is in mine ear;  
"There is no doubt in it, no fear:

40

"So sing old worlds, and so  
"New worlds that from my footstool go.

"Clearer loves sound other ways:  
"I miss my little human praise."

Then forth sprang Gabriel's wings, off fell  
The flesh disguise, remained the cell.

'Twas Easter Day; he flew to Rome,  
And paused above St. Peter's dome.

In the tiring-room close by  
The great outer gallery, 50

With his holy vestments dight,  
Stood the new Pope, Theocrite.

And all his past career  
Came back upon him clear,

Since when, a boy, he plied his trade,  
Till on his life the sickness weighed;

And in his cell, when death drew near,  
An angel in a dream brought cheer:

And rising from the sickness drear  
He grew a priest, and now stood here. 60

To the East with praise he turned,  
And on his sight the angel burned.

"I bore thee from thy craftsman's cell  
"And set thee here: I did not well.

"Vainly I left my angel-sphere,  
"Vain was thy dream of many a year.

"Thy voice's praise seemed weak; it dropped—  
"Creation's chorus stopped!

"Go back and praise again  
 "The early way, while I remain.

70

"With that weak voice of our disdain  
 "Take up Creation's pausing strain.

"Back to the cell and poor employ:  
 "Resume the craftsman and the boy!"

Theocrite grew old at home:  
 A new Pope dwelt in Peter's dome.

One vanished as the other died:  
 They sought God side by side.

*R. Browning*

## PHEIDIPPIDES

*χαίρετε, νικῶμεν.*

First I salute this soil of the blessed, river and rock!  
 Gods of my birthplace, demons and heroes, honour to all!  
 Then I name thee, claim thee for our patron, co-equal in  
 praise

—Ay, with Zeus the Defender, with Her of the ægis and  
 spear!

Also, ye of the bow and the buskin, praised be your peer,  
 Now, henceforth and forever,—O latest to whom I upraise  
 Hand and heart and voice! For Athens, leave pasture  
 and flock!

Present to help, potent to save, Pan—patron I call!

Archons of Athens, topped by the tettix, see, I return!  
 See, 't is myself here standing alive, no spectre that speaks! 10  
 Crowned with the myrtle, did you command me, Athens  
     and you,

“Run, Pheidippides, run and race, reach Sparta for aid!  
 “Persia has come, we are here, where is She?” Your  
     command I obeyed,

Ran and raced: like stubble, some field which a fire runs  
     through,

Was the space between city and city: two days, two nights  
     did I burn

Over the hills, under the dales, down pits and up peaks.

Into their midst I broke: breath served but for “Persia  
     has come!

“Persia bids Athens proffer slaves’-tribute, water and earth;  
 “Razed to the ground is Eretria—but Athens, shall Athens  
     sink,

“Drop into dust and die—the flower of Hellas utterly die, 20

“Die with the wide world spitting at Sparta, the stupid,  
     the stander-by?

“Answer me quick, what help, what hand do you stretch  
     o’er destruction’s brink?

“How,—when? No care for my limbs!—there’s light-  
     ning in all and some—

“Fresh and fit your message to bear, once lips give it birth!”

O my Athens—Sparta love thee? Did Sparta respond?  
 Every face of her leered in a furrow of envy, mistrust,  
 Malice,—each eye of her gave me its glitter of gratified  
     hate!

Gravely they turned to take counsel, to cast for excuses.  
     I stood

Quivering,—the limbs of me fretting as fire frets, an inch  
     from dry wood:



"Persia has come, Athens asks aid, and still they debate ? 30

"Thunder, thou Zeus! Athené, are Spartans a quarry  
beyond

"Swing of thy spear? Phoibos and Artemis, clang them  
'Ye must'!"

No bolt launched from Olumpos! Lo, their answer at last!

"Has Persia come,—does Athens ask aid,—may Sparta  
befriend ?

"Nowise precipitate judgment—too weighty the issue at  
stake!

"Count we no time lost time which lags through respect  
to the Gods!

"Ponder that precept of old, 'No warfare, whatever the  
odds

"In your favour, so long as the moon, half-orbed, is unable  
to take

" 'Full-circle her state in the sky!' Already she rounds  
to it fast:

"Athens must wait, patient as we—who judgment sus-  
pend."

40

Athens,—except for that sparkle,—thy name, I had  
mouldered to ash!

That sent a blaze through my blood; off, off and away was  
I back,

—Not one word to waste, one look to lose on the false and  
the vile!

Yet "O Gods of my land!" I cried, as each hillock and  
plain,

Wood and stream, I knew, I named, rushing past them  
again,

"Have ye kept faith, proved mindful of honours we paid  
you erewhile ?

"Vain was the filleted victim, the fulsome libation! Too  
rash

"Love in its choice, paid you so largely service so slack!

"Oak and olive and bay,—I bid you cease to enwreathe  
"Brows made bold by your leaf! Fade at the Persian's  
foot, 50

"You that, our patrons were pledged, should never adorn  
a slave!

"Rather I hail thee, Parnes,—trust to thy wild waste tract!

"Treeless, herbless, lifeless mountain! What matter if  
slacked

"My speed may hardly be, for homage to crag and to cave

"No deity deigns to drape with verdure,—at least I can  
breathe,

"Fear in thee no fraud from the blind, no lie from the mute!"

Such my cry as, rapid, I ran over Parne's ridge;

Gully and gap, I clambered and cleared till, sudden, a bar

Jutted, a stoppage of stone against me, blocking the way

Right! for I minded the hollow to traverse, the fissure

across: 60

"Where I could enter, there I depart by! Night in the  
fosse?

"Athens to aid? Though the dive were through Erebos,  
thus I obey—

"Out of the day dive, into the day as bravely arise! No  
bridge

"Better!"—when—ah! what was it I came on, of wonders  
that are?

There, in the cool of a cleft, sat he—majestical Pan!

Ivy drooped wanton, kissed his head, moss cushioned his  
hoof;

All the great God was good in the eyes grave-kindly—  
the curl

Carved on the bearded cheek, amused at a mortal's awe,  
As, under the human trunk, the goat-thighs grand I saw.

"Halt Pheidippides!"—halt I did, my brain of a whirl: 70  
"Hither to me! Why pale in my presence?" he gracious  
began:

"How is it,—Athens, only in Hellas, holds me aloof?

"Athens, she only, rears me no fane, makes me no feast!

"Wherefore? Than I what godship to Athens more help-  
ful of old?

"Ay, and still, and forever her friend! Test Pan, trust me!

"Go, bid Athens take heart, laugh Persia to scorn, have  
faith

"In the temples and tombs! Go, say to Athens, 'The  
Goat-God saith:

" 'When Persia—so much as strews not the soil—is flung  
under the sea,

" 'Then praise Pan who fought in the ranks with your  
most and least,

" 'Goat-thigh to greaved-thigh, made one cause with the  
free and the bold!' 80

"Say Pan saith: 'Let this, foreshowing the place, be the  
pledge!' "

(Gay, the liberal hand held out this herbage I bear

—Fennel, whatever it bode—I grasped it a-tremble with  
dew)

"So much guerdon to Athens, while"—(out broke the  
good smile anew)

"While, as for thee . . . " But enough! He was gone.  
If I ran hitherto—

Be sure that, the rest of my journey, I ran no longer, but  
flew.

Here am I back. Praise Pan, we stand no more on the  
razor's edge!

Pan for Athens, Pan for me! myself have a guerdon rare!

---

Then spoke Miltiades. "And thee, best runner of Greece,  
"Whose limbs did duty indeed,—what gift is promised  
thyself? 90

"Tell it us straightway,—Athens the mother demands of  
her son!"

Rosily blushed the youth: he paused: but, lifting at length  
His eyes from the ground, it seemed as he gathered the  
rest of his strength

Into the utterance—"Pan spoke thus: 'For what thou  
hast done

" 'Count on a worthy reward! Henceforth be allowed  
thee release

" 'From the racer's toil, no vulgar reward in praise or in  
pelf!'

"I am bold to believe, Pan means reward the most to my  
mind!

"Fight I shall, with our foremost, wherever this fennel  
may grow,—

"Pound—Pan helping us—Persia to dust, and, under the  
deep,

"Whelm her away for ever; and then,—no Athens to  
save,— 100

"Marry a certain maid, I know keeps faith to the brave,—

"Hie to my house and home: and, when my children shall  
creep

"Close to my knees,—recount how the God was awful yet  
kind,

"Promised their sire reward to the full—rewarding him  
—so!"

---

Unforeseeing one! Yes, he fought on the Marathon day:  
So, when Persia was dust, all cried "To Akropolis!

"Run, Pheidippides, one race more! the meed is thy due!

" 'Athens is saved, thank Pan,' go shout!" He flung  
down his shield,

Ran like fire once more: and the space 'twixt the Fennel-  
field

And Athens was stubble again, a field which a fire runs  
through, 110

Till in he broke: "Rejoice, we conquer!" Like wine through  
clay,

Joy in his blood bursting his heart, he died—the bliss!

So, to this day, when friend meets friend, the word of salute  
Is still "Rejoice!"—his word which brought rejoicing indeed.

So is Pheidippides happy for ever,—the noble strong man  
Who could race like a God, bear the face of a God, whom  
a God loved so well

He saw the land saved he had helped to save, and was suffered  
to tell

Such tidings, yet never decline, but, gloriously as he began  
So to end gloriously—once to shout, thereafter be mute:

"Athens is saved!"—Pheidippides dies in the shout for  
his meed. 120

*Robert Browning*

## SISTER HELEN

"Why did you melt your waxen man,  
Sister Helen ?

To-day is the third since you began."

"The time was long, yet the time ran,  
Little brother."

(*O Mother, Mary Mother,  
Three days to-day, between Hell and Heaven!*)

"But if you have done your work aright,  
Sister Helen,

You'll let me play, for you said I might." 10

"Be very still in your play to-night,  
Little brother."

(*O Mother, Mary Mother,  
Third night, to-night, between Hell and Heaven!*)

"You said it must melt ere vesper-bell,  
Sister Helen;

If now it be molten, all is well."

"Even so,—nay, peace! you cannot tell,  
Little brother."

(*O Mother, Mary Mother, 20  
O what is this, between Hell and Heaven ?*)

"Oh the waxen knave was plump to-day,  
Sister Helen;

How like dead folk he has dropped away!"

"Nay now, of the dead what can you say,  
Little brother ?"

(*O Mother, Mary Mother,  
What of the dead, between Hell and Heaven ?*)



"I hear a horse-tread, and I see,

Sister Helen,

Three horsemen that ride terribly."

"Little brother, whence come the three, 60

Little brother?"

(O Mother, Mary Mother,

*Whence should they come, between Hell and Heaven?*)

"They come by the hill-verge from Boyne Bar,

Sister Helen,

And one draws nigh, but two are afar."

"Look, look, do you know them who they are,

Little brother?"

(O Mother, Mary Mother,

*Who should they be, between Hell and Heaven?*) 70

"Oh, it's Keith of Eastholm rides so fast,

Sister Helen,

For I know the white mane on the blast."

"The hour has come, has come at last,

Little brother!"

(O Mother, Mary Mother,

*Her hour at last, between Hell and Heaven!*)

"He has made a sign and called Halloo!

Sister Helen,

And he says that he would speak with you." 80

"Oh tell him I fear the frozen dew,

Little brother,"

(O Mother, Mary Mother,

*Why laughs she thus, between Hell and Heaven!*)





"But he says, till you take back your ban,

Sister Helen,

His soul would pass, yet never can."

"Nay then, shall I slay a living man,

Little brother?"

(*O Mother, Mary Mother,*

*A living soul, between Hell and Heaven!*)

"But he calls for ever on your name,

120

Sister Helen,

And says that he melts before a flame."

"My heart for his pleasure fared the same,

Little brother."

(*O Mother, Mary Mother,*

*Fire at the heart, between Hell and Heaven!*)

"Here's Keith of Westholm riding fast,

Sister Helen,

For I know the white plume on the blast."

"The hour, the sweet hour I forecast,

130

Little brother!"

(*O Mother, Mary Mother,*

*Is the hour sweet, between Hell and Heaven ?*)

"He stops to speak, and he stills his horse,

Sister Helen;

But his words are drowned in the wind's course."

"Nay hear, nay hear, you must hear perforce,

Little brother!"

(*O Mother, Mary Mother,*

*What word now heard, between Hell and Heaven?*) 140



"Oh it's Keith of Keith now that rides fast, 170

Sister Helen,

For I know the white hair on the blast."

"The short, short hour will soon be past,

Little brother!"

(O Mother, Mary Mother,

*Will soon be past, between Hell and Heaven!*)

"He looks at me and he tries to speak,

Sister Helen,

But oh, his voice is sad and weak!"

"What here should the mighty Baron seek,

Little brother?" 180

(O Mother, Mary Mother,

*Is this the end, between Hell and Heaven?*)

"Oh his son still cries, if you forgive,

Sister Helen,

The body dies, but the soul shall live."

"Fire shall forgive me as I forgive,

Little brother!"

(O Mother, Mary Mother,

*As she forgives, between Hell and Heaven!*)

"Oh he prays you, as his heart would rive, 190

Sister Helen,

To save his dear son's soul alive."

"Fire cannot slay it, it shall thrive,

Little brother!"

(O Mother, Mary Mother,

*Alas, alas, between Hell and Heaven!*)



"Her clasped hands stretch from her bending head,  
Sister Helen,

With the loud wind's wail her sobs are wed."

"What wedding-strains hath her bridal-bed,

Little brother?"

(*O Mother, Mary Mother, 230*

*What strain but death's, between Hell and Heaven?*)

"She may not speak, she sinks in a swoon,

Sister Helen,

She lifts her lips and gasps on the moon."

"Oh! might I but hear her soul's blithe tune,

Little brother!"

(*O Mother, Mary Mother,*

*Her woe's dumb cry, between Hell and Heaven!*)

"They've caught her to Westholm's saddle-bow,

Sister Helen,

240

And her moonlit hair gleams white in its flow."

"Let it turn whiter than winter snow,

Little brother!"

(*O Mother, Mary Mother,*

*Woe-withered gold, between Hell and Heaven!*)

"O Sister Helen, you heard the bell,

Sister Helen,

More loud than the vesper-chime it fell."

"No vesper-chime, but a dying knell,

Little brother!"

250

(*O Mother, Mary Mother,*

*His dying knell, between Hell and Heaven!*)



"See, see, the wax has dropped from its place,

Sister Helen,

And the flames are winning up apace!"

"Yet here they burn but for a space,

Little brother!"

(O Mother, Mary Mother,

*Here for a space, between Hell and Heaven!)*

"Ah! what white thing at the door has crossed,

Sister Helen ?

Ah! what is this that sighs in the frost ?”

290

"A soul that's lost as mine is lost,

Little brother!"

(O Mother, Mary Mother,

*Lost, lost, all lost, between Hell and Heaven!)*

*D. G. Rossetti*

By permission of Ellis, London

## OLD JANE

I love old women best, I think:

She knows a friend in me,—

Old Jane, who totters on the brink

## Of God's Eternity;

Whose limbs are stiff, whose cheek is lean,

Whose eyes look up, afraid;

Though you may gather she has been

A little laughing maid.

Once had she with her doll what times,

And with her skipping-rope!

10

Her head was full of lovers' rhymes,

Once, and her heart of hope;



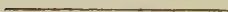
Who, now, with eyes as sad as sweet,—  
    I love to look on her,—  
At corner of the gusty street,  
    Asks, “Buy a pencil, Sir ?”

Her smile is as the litten West,  
    Nigh-while the sun is gone;  
She is more fain to be at rest  
    Than here to linger on:  
Beneath her lids the pictures flit  
    Of memories far away:  
Her look has not a hint in it  
    Of what she sees to-day.

20

*T. Ashe*

By permission of G. Bell &amp; Sons, Ltd., London



# TWENTIETH CENTURY POETRY

## LIFE LAUGHS ONWARD

Rambling I looked for an old abode  
Where, years back, one had lived I knew;  
Its site a dwelling duly showed,  
But it was new.

I went where, not so long ago,  
The sod had riven two breasts asunder;  
Daisies throve gaily there, as though  
No grave were under.

I walked along a terrace where  
Loud children gambolled in the sun;                    10  
The figure that had once sat there  
Was missed by none.

Life laughed and moved on unsubdued,  
I saw that Old succumbed to Young:  
'Twas well. My too regretful mood  
Died on my tongue.

Thomas Hardy

By permission of Macmillan & Company,  
Limited, London

## BARTHÉLÉMON AT VAUXHALL

François Hippolite Barthélémon, first-fiddler at Vauxhall Gardens, composed what was probably the most popular morning hymn-tune ever written. It was formerly sung, full-voiced, every Sunday in most churches, to Bishop Ken's words, but is now seldom heard.

He said: "Awake my soul, and with the sun," . . .  
 And paused upon the bridge, his eyes due east,  
 Where was emerging like a full-robed priest  
 The irradiate globe that vouched the dark as done.

It lit his face—the weary face of one  
 Who in the adjacent gardens charged his string,  
 Nightly, with many a tuneful tender thing,  
 Till stars were weak, and dancing hours outrun.

And then were threads of matin music spun  
 In trial tones as he pursued his way:  
 "This is a morn," he murmured, "well begun:  
 This strain to Ken will count when I am clay!"

10

And count it did; till, caught by echoing lyres,  
 It spread to galleried naves and mighty quires.

*Thomas Hardy*

From "Collected Works of Thomas Hardy,"  
 by permission of the Executors and The  
 Macmillan Company of London and Toronto

## WAGTAIL AND BABY

A Baby watched a ford, whereto  
     A wagtail came for drinking;  
 A blaring bull went wading through,  
     The wagtail showed no shrinking.

A stallion splashed his way across,  
 The birdie nearly sinking;  
 He gave his plumes a twitch and toss,  
 And held his own unblinking.

Next saw the baby round the spot  
 A mongrel slowly slinking; 10  
 The wagtail gazed, but faltered not  
 In dip and sip and prinking.

A perfect gentleman then neared;  
 The wagtail, in a winking,  
 With terror rose and disappeared;  
 The baby fell a-thinking.

*Thomas Hardy*

From "Collected Works of Thomas Hardy,"  
 by permission of the Executors and The  
 Macmillan Company of London and Toronto

### IN ROMNEY MARSH

As I went down to Dymchurch Wall,  
 I heard the South sing o'er the land;  
 I saw the yellow sunlight fall  
 On knolls where Norman churches stand.

And ringing shrilly, taut and lithe,  
 Within the wind a core of sound,  
 The wire from Romney town to Hythe  
 Alone its airy journey wound.

A veil of purple vapour flowed  
 And trailed its fringe along the Straits; 10  
 The upper air like sapphire glowed;  
 And roses filled Heaven's central gates.

Masts in the offing wagged their tops;  
 The swinging waves pealed on the shore;  
 The saffron beach, all diamond drops  
 And beads of surge, prolonged the roar.

As I came up from Dymchurch Wall,  
 I saw above the Downs' low crest  
 The crimson brands of sunset fall,  
 Flicker and fade from out the west.

20

Night sank: like flakes of silver fire  
 The stars in one great shower came down;  
 Shrill blew the wind; and shrill the wire  
 Rang out from Hythe to Romney town.

The darkly shining salt sea drops  
 Streamed as the waves clashed on the shore;  
 The beach, with all its organ stops  
 Pealing again, prolonged the roar.

*John Davidson*

By permission of John Lane, The Bodley  
 Head, Ltd., London

## TO A SNOWFLAKE

What heart would have thought you?—  
 Past our devisal  
 (O filagree petal!)  
 Fashioned so purely,  
 Fragilely, surely,  
 From what Paradisal  
 Imagineless metal,  
 Too costly for cost?  
 Who hammered you, wrought you,

From argentine vapour ?— 10  
"God was my shaper  
Passing surmisal,  
He hammered, He wrought me,  
From curled silver vapour,  
To lust of His mind:—  
Thou couldst not have thought me!  
So purely, so palely,  
Tinily, surely,  
Mightily, frailly,  
Insculped and embossed, 20  
With His hammer of wind,  
And His graver of frost."

*Francis Thompson*

By permission of Burns Oates & Wash-  
bourne, London

---

## GODS OF WAR

Fate wafts us from the pygmies' shore:  
We swim beneath the epic skies:  
A Rome and Carthage war once more,  
And wider empires are the prize;  
Where the beaked galleys clashed, lo, these  
Our iron dragons of the seas!

High o'er the cloudy battle sweep  
The wingèd chariots in their flight,  
The steely creatures of the deep  
Cleave the dark waters' ancient night, 10  
Below, above, in wave, in air,  
New worlds for conquest everywhere.

More terrible than spear or sword  
Those stars that burst with fiery breath:  
More loud the battle cries are poured  
Along a hundred leagues of death.  
So do they fight. How have ye warred,  
Defeated Armies of the Lord ?

This is the Dark Immortal's hour;  
His victory, whoever fail; 20  
His prophets have not lost their power:  
Cæsar and Attila prevail.  
These are your legions still, proud ghosts,  
These myriad embattled hosts.

How wanes Thine empire, Prince of Peace!  
With the fleet circling of the suns  
The ancient gods their power increase.  
Lo, how Thine own anointed ones  
Do pour upon the warring bands  
The devil's blessings from their hands. 30

Who dreamed a dream 'mid outcasts born  
Could overthrow the pride of kings ?  
They pour on Christ the ancient scorn;  
His Dove its gold and silver wings  
Has spread. Perhaps it nests in flame  
In outcasts who abjure His name.

Choose ye your rightful gods, nor pay  
Lip reverence that the heart denies,  
O Nations! Is not Zeus to-day,  
The thunderer from the epic skies, 40  
More than the Prince of Peace ? Is Thor  
Not nobler for a world at war ?

They fit the dreams of power we hold,  
Those gods whose names are with us still.  
Men in their image made of old  
The high companions of their will.  
Who seek an airy empire's pride,  
Would they pray to the Crucified ?

O outcast Christ, it was too soon  
For flags of battle to be furled 50  
While life was yet at the hot noon.  
Come in the twilight of the world:  
Its kings may greet Thee without scorn  
And crown Thee then without a thorn.

"A. E."

By permission of Macmillan & Company,  
Limited, London

---

## HOLIDAY

Through Ebblesborne and Broad-Chalke  
The narrow river runs,  
Dimples with dark November rains,  
Flashes in April suns.

But give me days of rosy June  
And on warm grass to lie  
And watch, bright over long green weed,  
Quick water dimple by.

Blue swallows, arrowing up and down,  
Cool trout that glide and dart, 10  
Lend me their happy bodies  
For the fancies of my heart.



But you, clear stream, that murmur  
One music all day long,  
I wish my idle fancy  
Sang half so sweet a song.

*Lawrence Binyon*  
By permission of the Author

---

### THE PHILOSOPHICAL BEGGAR

Out, life of care!  
Man lives to fret  
For some vain thing  
He cannot get.

The Cities crave  
Green solitude;  
The Country craves  
A multitude.

Man lives to want;  
The rich man's lot  
Is to want things  
The poor know not.

10

And no man dies  
But must look back  
With sorrow on  
His own past track.

If beggar has  
No child or wife,  
He, of all men,  
Enjoys most life.

20

When rich men loathe  
    Their meat and wine,  
He thinks dry bread  
    And water fine.

When Fame's as sick  
    As Failure is,  
He snores on straw  
    In quiet bliss.

*W. H. Davies*

From Farewell to Poetry. By permission  
of the Author and of Jonathan Cape,  
London

---

## WORDS

Out of us all  
That make rhymes,  
Will you choose  
Sometimes—  
As the winds use  
A crack in the wall  
Or a drain,  
Their joy or their pain  
To whistle through—  
Choose me,  
You English words ?

10

I know you:  
You are light as dreams,  
Tough as oak,  
Precious as gold,  
As poppies and corn,  
Or an old cloak;  
Sweet as our birds

To the ear,  
As the burnet rose

20

In the heat  
Of Midsummer:  
Strange as the races  
Of dead and unborn:  
Strange and sweet  
Equally,  
And familiar,  
To the eye,  
As the dearest faces  
That a man knows,  
And as lost homes are:  
But though older far  
Than oldest yew,—  
As our hills are, old,—  
Worn new  
Again and again:  
Young as our streams  
After rain:  
And as dear  
As the earth which you prove  
That we love.

30

40

Make me content  
With some sweetness  
From Wales  
Whose nightingales  
Have no wings,—  
From Wiltshire and Kent  
And Herefordshire,  
And the villages there,—

From the names, and the things 50  
 No less.  
 Let me sometimes dance  
 With you,  
 Or climb  
 Or stand perchance  
 In ecstasy,  
 Fixed and free  
 In a rhyme,  
 As poets do.

*Edward Thomas*

From Collected Poems. By permission of  
 Selwyn & Blount, Ltd., London

## CORRYMEELA

Over here in England I'm helpin' wi' the hay,  
 An' I wisht I was in Ireland the livelong day;  
 Weary on the English hay, an' sorra take the wheat!  
*Och! Corrymeela an' the blue sky over it.*

There' a deep dumb river flowin' by beyont the heavy trees,  
 This livin' air is moithered wi' bummin' o' the bees;  
 I wisht I'd hear the Claddagh burn go runnin' through  
 the heat  
*Past Corrymeela, wi' the blue sky over it.*

The people that's in England is richer nor the Jews,  
 There's not the smallest young gossoon but thravels in  
 his shoes! 10  
 I'd give the pipe between me teeth to see a barefoot child,  
*Och! Corrymeela, an' the low south wind.*

Here's hands so full of money an' hearts so full o' care,  
 By the luck o' love! I'd still go light for all I did go bare.  
 "God save ye, *colleen dhas*," I said: the girl she thought  
 me wild.

*Far Corrymeela, an' the low south wind.*

D'ye mind me now, the song at night is mortal hard to  
 raise,  
 The girls are heavy goin' here, the boys are ill to plase;  
 When one'st I'm out this workin' hive, 'tis I'll be back  
 again—

*Ay, Corrymeela, in the same soft rain.*

20

The puff o'smoke from one ould roof before an English  
 town!

For a shaugh wid Andy Feelan here I'd give a silver crown,  
 For a curl o' hair like Mollie's ye'll ask the like in vain,

*Sweet Corrymeela, an' the same soft rain.*

*"Moira O'Neill"*

From Songs of the Glens of Antrim.  
 By permission of the Author

## TRADE WINDS

In the harbour, in the island, in the Spanish Seas,  
 Are the tiny white houses and the orange-trees,  
 And day-long, night-long, the cool and pleasant breeze  
 Of the steady Trade Winds blowing.

There is the red wine, the nutty Spanish ale,  
 The shuffle of the dancers, the old salt's tale,  
 The squeaking fiddle, and the sougning in the sail  
 Of the steady Trade Winds blowing.

And o' nights there's fire-flies and the yellow moon,  
 And in the ghostly palm-trees the sleepy tune 10  
 Of the quiet voice calling me, the long low croon  
 Of the steady Trade Winds blowing.

*John Masefield*

By permission of the Author and of The  
 Incorporated Society of Authors, Play-  
 wrights, and Composers, London

## CAVALIER

All the merry kettle-drums are thudding into rhyme,  
 Dust is swimming dizzily down the village street,  
 The scabbards are clattering, the feathers nodding time,  
 To the clink of many horses' shoes, a tramp of many  
 feet.

Seven score of Cavaliers fighting for the King,  
 Trolling lusty stirrup-songs, clamouring for wine,  
 Riding with a loose rein, marching with a swing,  
 Beneath the blue bannerol of Rupert of the Rhine.

Hey the merry company:—the loud fifes playing—  
 Blue scarves and bright steel and blossom of the  
 may, 10  
 Roses in the feathered hats, the long plumes swaying,  
 A king's son ahead of them showing them the way.

*John Masefield*

By permission of the Author and of The  
 Incorporated Society of Authors, Play-  
 wrights, and Composers, London

## MOONLIT APPLES

At the top of the house the apples are laid in rows,  
 And the skylight lets the moonlight in, and those  
 Apples are deep-sea apples of green. There goes  
     A cloud on the moon in the autumn night.

A mouse in the wainscot scratches, and scratches, and then  
 There is no sound at the top of the house of men  
 Or mice; and the cloud is blown, and the moon again  
     Dapples the apples with deep-sea light.

They are lying in rows there, under the gloomy beams;  
 On the sagging floor; they gather the silver streams      10  
 Out of the moon, those moonlit apples of dreams,  
     And quiet is the steep stair under.

In the corridors under there is nothing but sleep,  
 And stiller than ever on orchard boughs they keep  
 Tryst with the moon, and deep is the silence, deep  
     On moon-washed apples of wonder.

*John Drinkwater*

From *Tides*. By permission of the Author  
 and of Sidgwick & Jackson, Ltd., London

## THE SPIRES OF OXFORD

I saw the spires of Oxford  
     As I was passing by,  
 The gray spires of Oxford  
     Against the pearl-gray sky.

My heart was with the Oxford men  
Who went abroad to die.

The years go fast in Oxford,  
The golden years and gay,  
The hoary Colleges look down  
On careless boys at play. 10  
But when the bugles sounded war  
They put their games away.

They left the peaceful river,  
The cricket-field, the quad,  
The shaven lawns of Oxford,  
To seek a bloodier sod—  
They gave their merry youth away  
For country and for God.

God rest you, happy gentlemen  
Who laid your good lives down, 20  
Who took the khaki and the gun  
Instead of cap and gown.  
God bring you to a fairer place  
Than even Oxford town.

*Winifred M. Letts*

By permission of the Author and of  
G. P. Dutton & Company, New York

---

### LITTLE MARY CASSIDY

Oh! 'tis little Mary Cassidy's the cause of all my misery,  
And the reason that I am not the boy I used to be;  
Oh, she bates the beauties all that we read about in history,  
And sure half the country-side is as hot for her as me.  
Travel Ireland up and down, hill, village, vale, and town,  
Fairer than the cailin'donn, you're looking for in vain;  
Oh, I'd rather live in poverty with little Mary Cassidy  
Than Emperor, without her, be of Germany or Spain.



'Twas at a dance at Darmody's that first I caught a sight  
of her,

And heard her sing the "Droighnean donn," till tears  
came in my eyes, 10

And ever since that blessed hour I'm dreaming day and  
night of her;

The divil a wink of sleep at all I get from bed to rise.  
Cheeks like the rose in June, song like the lark in tune,  
Working, resting, night or noon, she never leaves my  
mind;

Oh! till singing by my cabin fire sits little Mary Cassidy,  
'Tis little aise or happiness I'm sure I'll ever find.

What is wealth, what is fame, what is all the people fight  
about

To a kind word from her lips or a love-glance from her  
eye?

Oh! though troubles throng my breast, sure they'd soon  
go to the right about

If I thought the curly head of her would rest there  
by and by. 20

Take all I own to-day, kith, kin, and care away,

Ship them all across the say, or to the frozen zone;

Lave me an orphan bare,—but lave me Mary Cassidy,

I never would feel lonesome with the two of us alone.

*Francis A. Fahy*

By permission of the Author

### "EGYPT'S MIGHT IS TUMBLED DOWN"

Egypt's might is tumbled down

Down a-down the deeps of thought;

Greece is fallen, and Troy town,

Glorious Rome hath lost her crown,

Venice' pride is nought.

But the dreams their children dreamed,  
    Fleeting, unsubstantial, vain,  
Shadowy as the shadows seemed,  
Airy nothing, as they deemed,  
    These remain.

10

*Mary Coleridge*

From Poems of Mary E. Coleridge,  
published by Elkin Mathews &  
Marrot, London. By permission  
of Sir Henry Newbolt

---

### CASTLES ON THE SAND

#### TO A GALLANT LOVER OF A LOSING GAME

Toward your fortress, bravely planned—  
    Moat and bridge and towers and keep—  
Little waves steal up the strand,  
    Nearer creep and nearer creep;  
Nobody can stop a tide;  
    King Canute was told he could,  
But he knew before he tried  
    That it wasn't any good.

Now your moat is full of wet,  
    Which is what a moat is for;  
Now your tumbled ramparts get  
    Badly mixed up with the floor;  
But you chose this fatal site  
    Knowing well you must be downed,  
And you'll laugh for pure delight  
    When the topmost tower is drowned.

10

Ah! but you who dare the sea,  
    Who, with life still at the morn,  
Better than a victory  
    Love to lead a chance forlorn,

20

Will you, when you're not so small,  
 Build, for safety, up the beach,  
 Where the tide, however tall,  
 Isn't tall enough to reach ?

Will you build on solid rock  
 (This is much the best address),  
 Run no risk of any shock,  
 Take the line of safe success ?  
 Will you no more love to play  
 Losing games ? Why, so, my son,  
 You'll be following wisdom's way,  
 But—it won't be half the fun!

30

*Owen Seaman*

By permission of the Author and  
 Constable & Company, Ltd.,  
 London

## THE SHELL

And then I pressed the shell  
 Close to my ear  
 And listened well.  
 And straightway, like a bell,  
 Came low and clear  
 The slow, sad, murmur of far distant seas  
 Whipped by an icy breeze  
 Upon a shore  
 Wind-swept and desolate.  
 It was a sunless strand that never bore  
 The footprint of a man,  
 Nor felt the weight  
 Since time began

10

Of any human quality or stir,  
Save what the dreary winds and waves incur.

And in the hush of waters was the sound  
Of pebbles, rolling round;  
For ever rolling, with a hollow sound:  
And bubbling sea-weeds, as the waters go,  
Swish to and fro 20  
Their long cold tentacles of slimy grey:  
There was no day;  
Nor ever came a night  
Setting the stars alight  
To wonder at the moon:  
'Twas twilight only, and the frightened croon,  
Smitten to whimpers, of the dreary wind  
And waves that journeyed blind . . . .  
And then I loosed my ear—Oh, it was sweet  
To hear a cart go jolting down the street. 30

*James Stephens*

By permission of the Author

---

## THE SOOTHERER

O Little Joy, why do you run so fast  
Waving behind you as you go away  
Your tiny hand? You smiled at me and cast  
A silver apple, asking me to play:  
But when I ran to pick the apple up  
You ran the other way.

Little One! White One! Shy Little Gay Sprite!  
Do you turn your head across your shoulder  
To mock at me? It is not right

That you should laugh at me, for I am older: 10  
Throw me the silver apple once again,  
You little scolder.

I love you dearly, dearly, yes I do!  
I never saw a girl like you before  
In any place! You are more sweetly new  
Than a May Moon! You are my Store,  
My Secret and my Treasure and the Pulse  
Of my Heart's Core!

Throw me the silver apple—I will run  
To pick it up and give it you again: 20  
Dear Heart! Sweet Laughter! Throw it then for fun  
And not for me—If you will but remain!  
. . . Nay, do not run; I'll stand thus far away  
And not complain.

. . . Never before—or only one or two:  
I did not like them nearly half so well,  
Not half of half so well as I like you;  
Throw me the silver apple and I'll tell  
Their names, and what I used to say to them,  
—The first was Nell. 30

Throw me the apple, and I'll tell you more;  
—She had a lovely face, but she was fat:  
We clung together when the rain would pour  
Under a tree or hedge, and often sat  
Through long, still, sunny hours—Tell what she said?  
I'll not do that.

I really couldn't, no, it would be wrong,  
 Caddish, unfair; I will not say a word  
 Of any girl—Your voice is like the song  
 I heard this morning from a soaring bird.  
 . . . I'll whisper then if you come close to me,  
 —You've hardly stirred. 40

She said she loved me better than her life!  
 —You need not laugh, she said so anyway,  
 And meant it too, and longed to be my wife:  
 She kissed me many times, and wept to stay  
 Within my arms, and did not ever want  
 To go away.

But she was fat, I will admit that's true:  
 And so I hid when she came seeking me.  
 If she had been as beautiful as you . . . ! 50  
 You are as slender as a growing tree,  
 And when you move the blood goes leaping through  
 The heart of me.

The other girl? Yes, she is very fair!  
 Her feet are lighter than the clouds on high;  
 And there is morn and noonday in her hair;  
 And mellow sunny evenings in her eye;  
 And all day long she sings just like a lark  
 Up in the sky.

I say she did—she loved me very well, 60  
 And I loved her until—ah, woe is me!  
 Until to-day, when passing through the dell  
 I came on you, and now I cannot see  
 Her face at all, or any face but yours  
 In memory.

I ought to be ashamed! Well, amn't I?  
 But that's no comfort when I'm in a trap:  
 I tell you that I'll sit down here and die  
 Unless you stay—You do not care a rap—  
 Ah, Little Sweetheart, do not run away!  
 . . . Have pity on a chap!

70

You'll go—Then listen—you are just a pig,  
 A little wrinkled pig out of a sty;  
 Your legs are crooked and your nose is big;  
 You've got no calves; you've got a silly eye;  
 I don't know why I stopped to talk to you;  
 I hope you'll die.

Now cry, go on, mew like a little cat,  
 And rub your eyes and stamp and tear your wig;  
 I see your ankles! Listen, they are fat,  
 And so's your head. You're angled like a twig.  
 Your back's all baggy, and your clothes don't fit,  
 And your feet are big!

80

She's gone! Bedad, she legged it like a hare!  
 You'd think I had the itch, or had a face  
 Like a blue monkey—Keeps me standing there,  
 Not good enough to touch her. . .! Back I'll race  
 And make it up with Breed, that's what I'll do.  
 . . . *There is a flower that bloometh,*  
*Tra la la la laddy la. . . .*

*James Stephens*

From "Collected Poems by James Stephens."  
 By permission of the Author and Mac-  
 millan & Co., Ltd.

## THE RIVALS

I heard a bird at dawn  
 Singing sweetly on a tree,  
 That the dew was on the lawn,  
 And the wind was on the lea;  
 But I didn't listen to him,  
 For he didn't sing to me!

I didn't listen to him,  
 For he didn't sing to me  
 That the dew was on the lawn,  
 And the wind was on the lea! 10  
 I was singing at the time,  
 Just as prettily as he!

I was singing all the time,  
 Just as prettily as he,  
 About the dew upon the lawn,  
 And the wind upon the lea!  
 So I didn't listen to him,  
 As he sang upon a tree!

*James Stephens*

From Collected Poems of James Stephens.  
 By permission of the Author and Mac-  
 millan & Co., Ltd.

---

 IN THE COOL OF THE EVENING

I thought I heard Him calling! Did you hear  
 A sound? a little sound!  
 My curious ear



Is dinned with flying noises; and the tree  
 Goes—whisper, whisper, whisper, silently,  
 Till all its whispers spread into the sound  
 Of a dull roar. . . .

—Lie closer to the ground:

The shade is deep, and He may pass us by,  
 We are so very small, and His great eye,  
 Customed to starry majesties, may gaze  
 Too wide to spy us hiding in the maze:

—Ah, misery! The sun has not yet gone,  
 And we are naked! He will look upon  
 Our crouching shame! May make us stand upright,  
 Burning in terror—O that it were night—!  
 He may not come . . . What! Listen! Listen now—  
 He's here! Lie closer . . . *Adam, where art thou?*

*James Stephens*

From Collected Poems of James Stephens.  
 By permission of the Author and Mac-  
 millan & Co., Ltd.

---

## TO A TRAVELLER

The mountains, and the lonely death at last  
 Upon the lonely mountains: O strong friend!  
 The wandering over, and the labour passed,  
     Thou art indeed at rest:  
     Earth gave thee of her best,  
     That labour and this end.

Earth was thy mother, and her true son thou:  
 Earth called thee to a knowledge of her ways,  
 Upon the great hills, up the great streams: now:  
     Upon earth's kindly breast  
     Thou art indeed at rest:  
     Thou, and thine arduous days.

Fare thee well, O strong heart! The tranquil night  
 Looks calmly on thee: and the sun pours down  
 His glory over thee, O heart of might!

Earth gives thee perfect rest:

Earth, whom thy swift feet pressed:

Earth, whom the vast stars crown.

*Lionel Johnson*

By permission of Elkin Mathews & Marrot,  
 Ltd., London

## DISABLED

He sat in a wheeled chair, waiting for dark,  
 And shivered in his ghastly suit of grey,  
 Legless, sewn short at elbow. Through the park  
 Voices of boys rang saddening like a hymn,  
 Voices of play and pleasure after day,  
 Till gathering sleep had mothered them from him.

About this time Town used to swing so gay  
 When glow-lamps budded in the light-blue trees  
 And girls glanced lovelier as the air grew dim,  
 —In the old times, before he threw away his knees. 10  
 Now he will never feel again how slim  
 Girls' waists are, or how warm their subtle hands,  
 All of them touch him like some queer disease.

There was an artist silly for his face,  
 For it was younger than his youth, last year.  
 Now he is old; his back will never brace;  
 He's lost his colour very far from here,  
 Poured it down shell-holes till the veins ran dry,  
 And half his lifetime lapsed in the hot race,  
 And leap of purple spurted from his thigh. 20  
 One time he liked a bloodsmear down his leg,  
 After the matches carried shoulder-high.

It was after football, when he'd drunk a peg,  
 He thought he'd better join. He wonders why . . .  
 Someone had said he'd look a god in kilts.

That's why; and maybe, too, to please his Meg,  
 Aye, that was it, to please the giddy jilts,  
 He asked to join. He didn't have to beg;  
 Smiling they wrote his lie; aged nineteen years.  
 Germans he scarcely thought of; and no fears  
 Of Fear came yet. He thought of jewelled hilts  
 For daggers in plaid socks; of smart salutes;  
 And care of arms; and leave; and pay arrears;  
 Esprit de corps; and hints for young recruits.  
 And soon, he was drafted out with drums and cheers.

30

Some cheered him home, but not as crowds cheer Goal.  
 Only a solemn man who brought him fruits  
 Thanked him; and then inquired about his soul.  
 Now, he will spend a few sick years in Institutes,  
 And do what things the rules consider wise,  
 And take whatever pity they may dole.  
 To-night he noticed how the women's eyes  
 Passed from him to the strong men that were whole.  
 How cold and late it is! Why don't they come  
 And put him into bed? Why don't they come?

40

*Wilfred Owen*

By permission of the Executors of the Author,  
 and of Chatto and Windus, London

---

### THE YOUNG BATHER

Down by the water a boy stood there,  
 Stripped to bathe, on a rock shelf narrow,  
     Sweet-curved, spare,  
     With clustering hair,  
 Pure as a lily-bud, slim as an arrow.

Over his back in the breezes warm  
Shine and shadow danced free and fickle,  
    Then, palm to palm,  
    Of each lifted arm,  
Sweet and slight as the young moon's sickle,

10

He dived. And seeing that child of May,  
A whim of beauty, a wonder of slimness,  
    I nigh could pray  
    That the Gods would slay  
And keep him there in the weedy dimness.

But lank and dripping his brown head rose:  
He crawls ashore and the leafage severs,  
    And the branches close  
    On a form that goes  
With all sweet things else down the Years' great rivers. 20

To think that the glory must leave his head,  
And his young, white beauty must all forsake him;  
    I had almost said  
    That the gods were dead,  
Did it need not the hand of a god to make him.

*Martin Armstrong*

By permission of Martin Secker, Ltd.,  
London

---

## AUTUMN EVENING

The shadows flickering, the daylight dying,  
And I upon the old red sofa lying,  
The great brown shadows leaping up the wall,  
The sparrows twittering; and that is all.

I thought to send my soul to far-off lands,  
 Where fairies scamper on the windy sands,  
 Or where the autumn rain comes drumming down  
 On huddled roofs in an enchanted town.

But O my sleepy soul, it will not roam,  
 It is too happy and too warm at home:  
 With just the shadows leaping up the wall,  
 The sparrows twittering; and that is all.

10

*Frances Cornford*

From *Spring Morning*. By permission of  
 The Poetry Bookshop, London

## THE ALLEGORICAL DREAM

I dreamt Death called my friend. And I  
 Went too—for both of us must die.

But neither of us dared alone  
 To face him sitting on his throne;

And so we called, both I and he,  
 On our Good Deeds for company.

I took a trumpet and a drum,  
 And proudly summoned mine to come.

I thought they could not hear at first;  
 I beat my drum until it burst,

10

I blew my trumpet—till at last  
 From that walled city of the past,

(Where in the inmost citadel  
 In luxury I let them dwell)

A little postern was undone  
And out they struggled, one by one.

In thin procession on they came  
They all seemed weak and mostly lame,

Their faces, smug and strained and small,  
They turned to me. I knew them all. 20

Then spoke my comrade, haltingly:  
"If you exist—then come to me."

And suddenly, as swift as flame,  
A host of dancing children came,

And like the waves, without an end  
They danced and leapt about my friend.

He stared. He said: "For Heaven's sake,  
Who are you? Here is some mistake."

But like the sea upon the shores  
They thundered: "Father, we are yours!" 30

And even then a trumpet spoke:  
"Come both before your Judge!"

—I woke.

*Frances Cornford*

By permission of The Poetry Bookshop,  
London

## SUSAN TO DIANA

Your youth is like a water-wetted stone,  
A pebble by the living sea made rare,  
Bright with a beauty that is not its own.

Behold it flushed like flowers newly-blown,  
Miraculously fresh beyond compare—  
Your youth is like a water-wetted stone.

For when the triumphing tide recedes, alone  
The stone will stay, and shine no longer there  
Bright with a beauty that is not its own.

But lie and dry as joyless as a bone,  
Because the sorceress sea has gone elsewhere.  
Your youth is like a water-wetted stone.

10

Then all your lovers will be children, shown  
Their treasure only transitory-fair,  
Bright with a beauty that is not its own.

Remember this before your hour is flown;  
O you, who are so glorious, beware!  
Your youth is like a water-wetted stone,  
Bright with a beauty that is not its own.

*Frances Cornford*

By permission of The Poetry Bookshop,  
London

---

## SNAKE

A snake came to my water-trough  
On a hot, hot day, and I in pyjamas for the heat,  
To drink there.

In the deep, strange-scented shade of the great dark carob  
tree  
I came down the steps with my pitcher  
And must wait, must stand and wait; for there he was at  
the trough before me.

He reached down from a fissure in the earth-wall in the  
gloom

And trailed his yellow-brown slackness soft-bellied down,  
over the edge of the stone trough

And rested his throat upon the stone bottom,

And where the water had dripped from the tap, in a small  
clearness, 10

He sipped with his straight mouth,

Softly drank through his straight gums, into his slack long  
body,

Silently.

Someone was before me at my water-trough,

And I, like a second-comer, waiting.

He lifted his head from his drinking, as cattle do,

And looked at me vaguely, as drinking cattle do,

And flickered his two-forked tongue from his lips, and  
mused a moment,

And stooped and drank a little more,

Being earth-brown, earth-golden from the burning bowels  
of the earth 20

On the day of Sicilian July, with Etna smoking.

The voice of my education said to me

He must be killed,

For in Sicily the black, black snakes are innocent, the gold  
are venomous.

And voices in me said, If you were a man

You would take a stick and break him now, and finish  
him off.

But must I confess how I liked him,

How glad I was he had come like a guest in quiet, to drink  
at my water-trough



And depart peaceful, pacified, and thankless,  
Into the burning bowels of this earth ?

30

Was it cowardice, that I dared not kill him ?  
Was it perversity that I longed to talk to him ?  
Was it humility, to feel honoured ?  
I felt so honoured.  
And yet those voices:  
If you were not afraid you would kill him.

And truly I was afraid, I was most afraid,  
But even so, honoured still more  
That he should seek my hospitality  
From out the dark door of the secret earth.

40

He drank enough  
And lifted his head, dreamily, as one who has drunken,  
And flickered his tongue like a forked night on the air, so  
black,  
Seeming to lick his lips,  
And looked around like a god, unseeing, into the air,  
And slowly turned his head,  
And slowly, very slowly, as if thrice adream,  
Proceeded to draw his slow length curving round  
And climb again the broken bank of my wall-face.

And as he put his head into that dreadful hole, 50  
And as he slowly drew up, snake-easing his shoulders, and  
entered further,  
A sort of horror, a sort of protest against his withdrawing  
into that horrid black hole,  
Deliberately going into the blackness, and slowly drawing  
himself after,  
Overcame me now his back was turned.

I looked round, I put down my pitcher,  
 I picked up a clumsy log  
 And threw it at the water-trough with a clatter.  
 I think it did not hit him,  
 But suddenly that part of him that was left behind con-  
     vulsed in undignified haste,  
 Writhed like lightning, and was gone 60  
 Into the black hole, the earth-lipped fissure in the wall-  
     front,  
 At which, in the intense still noon, I stared with fascination.

And immediately I regretted it.  
 I thought how paltry, how vulgar, what a mean act!  
 I despised myself and the voices of my accursed human  
     education.  
 And I thought of the albatross,  
 And I wished he would come back, my snake.  
 For he seemed to me again like a king,  
 Like a king in exile, uncrowned in the underworld,  
 Now due to be crowned again. 70

And so, I missed my chance with one of the lords  
 Of life.  
 And I have something to expiate:  
 A pettiness.

*D. H. Lawrence*

From *Birds, Beasts, and Flowers*. By  
 permission of Martin Secker, Ltd.,  
 London

## CANADIAN POETRY

### THE POTATO HARVEST

A high bare field, brown from the plough, and borne  
Aslant from sunset; amber wastes of sky  
Washing the ridge; a clamour of crows that fly  
In from the wide flats where the spent tides mourn  
To yon their rocking roosts in pines wind-torn;  
A line of grey snake-fence, that zigzags by  
A pond, and cattle; from the homestead nigh  
The long deep summonings of the supper horn.

Black on the ridge, against that lonely flush,  
A cart, and stoop-necked oxen; ranged beside 10  
Some barrels; and the day-worn harvest-folk,  
Here emptying their baskets, jar the hush  
With hollow thunders. Down the dusk hillside  
Lumbers the wain; and day fades out like smoke.

*Charles G. D. Roberts*

By permission of the Author

---

### AN EPITAPH FOR A HUSBANDMAN

He who would start and rise  
Before the crowing cocks,—  
No more he lifts his eyes,  
Whoever knocks.

He who before the stars  
    Would call the cattle home,—  
They wait about the bars  
    For him to come.

Him at whose hearty calls  
    The farmstead woke again  
The horses in their stalls  
    Expect in vain. 10

Busy, and blithe, and bold,  
    He laboured for the morrow,—  
The plough his hands would hold  
    Rusts in the furrow.

His fields he had to leave,  
    His orchards cool and dim;  
The clods he used to cleave  
    Now cover him. 20

But the green, growing things  
    Lean kindly to his sleep,—  
White roots and wandering strings,  
    Closer they creep.

Because he loved them long  
    And with them bore his part,  
Tenderly now they throng  
    About his heart.

*Charles G. D. Roberts*

By permission of the Author.

## THE SOLITARY WOODSMAN

When the grey lake-water rushes  
Past the dripping alder-bushes,  
    And the bodeful autumn wind  
In the fir-tree weeps and hushes,—

When the air is sharply damp  
Round the solitary camp,  
    And the moose-bush in the thicket  
Glimmers like a scarlet lamp,—

When the birches twinkle yellow,  
And the cornel bunches mellow,  
    And the owl across the twilight  
Trumpets to his downy fellow,—

10

When the nut-fed chipmunks romp  
Through the maples' crimson pomp,  
    And the slim viburnum flushes  
In the darkness of the swamp,—

When the blueberries are dead,  
When the rowan clusters red,  
    And the shy bear, summer-sleekened,  
In the bracken makes his bed,—

20

On a day there comes once more  
To the latched and lonely door,  
    Down the wood-road striding silent,  
One who has been here before.

Green spruce branches for his head,  
Here he makes his simple bed,  
    Couching with the sun, and rising  
When the dawn is frosty red.

All day long he wanders wide  
With the grey moss for his guide,  
    And his lonely axe-stroke startles  
The expectant forest-side. 30

Toward the quiet close of day  
Back to camp he takes his way,  
    And about his sober footsteps  
Unafraid the squirrels play.

On his roof the red leaf falls,  
At his door the bluejay calls,  
    And he hears the wood-mice hurry  
Up and down his rough log walls; 40

Hears the laughter of the loon  
Thrill the dying afternoon,—  
    Hears the calling of the moose  
Echo to the early moon.

And he hears the partridge drumming,  
The belated hornet humming,—  
    All the faint, prophetic sounds  
That foretell the winter's coming.

And the wind about his eaves  
Through the chilly night-wet grieves, 50  
And the earth's dumb patience fills him,  
Fellow to the falling leaves.

*Charles D. G. Roberts*

By permission of the Author

---

### CHRISTMAS DINNER AT CHILDS'

Yesterday the merchant-men  
Slew an army of young trees,  
All for the benedicts  
With children at their knees;  
But none for the bachelors:  
I am one of these.

Patter, patter 'round the world,  
From the early dawn  
Children's feet will tramp my heart  
Till this day is gone— 10  
All last night their diamond eyes  
Through my dreaming shone.

Every whiff of evergreen  
On the scented air  
Tells my heart what might have been  
Had a word been fair:  
Twenty winters old to-night  
Is my soul's despair.

Turkey has a lonely taste,  
On the Christmas Day,  
Without loving hands to baste  
All the loneliness away.  
Was he jesting—he who placed  
On this card a holly spray ?

To the waitress: "Bring me, Miss,  
Christmas dinner, table d'hôte."  
But I'd rather order this:  
Two young arms about my throat,  
Little rosebuds in a kiss,  
Fingers tugging at my coat.

Few are here to-night to dine:  
 Thank for that the god of Fate!  
 "Merry Christmas" on a sign  
 Does not ease this crash of plate  
 Or the winter winds that whine  
 At the slowly-swinging gate.

Comes a ghostly merchant-man:  
     "Here, my lad, 's your evergreen;  
 Weight it with the gay things  
     From the Might Have Been. 40  
 Even in this hueless place  
     It will have a lovely sheen."

I hung it with the broken words  
Of a thoughtless maid,  
I lit a censer of her smiles  
And saw the slim smoke fade  
In fear of that cold crash of glass  
And metal serenade.



I took a rose, that once she wore,  
    And a gown of lovely gray,  
And hung them high and for a while  
    My heart was very gay;  
And all our unborn children laughed  
    About me in their play.

50

Crash of silver, smash of plate,  
    And the vision is no more:  
Long, white tables, cold, sedate,  
    And the slowly-swinging door—  
Mock accoutrements of state  
    Of a lonely bachelor.

50

Yet to-night had held for me  
    All for which my spirit longs:  
Little children at my knee  
    Chanting me their joys and wrongs—  
All were mine had I not given  
    To my land a hundred songs.

*Wilson MacDonald*

By permission of the Author

---

### JUST A CLERK

Lord, I am but a little clerk,  
    That scratches with a pen;  
I rise and eat and toil and sleep,  
    Just as all other men.

The only colours in my life  
Are drabs, and duns, and grays,  
Yet on the whole I am content  
To tread the beaten ways.

But sometimes when the mid-Spring mist  
Floats in the scented night,  
Strange spirits whisper in my ear,  
And visions cross my sight.

10

I see myself a gracious youth,  
In purple and bright steel;  
The golden spurs of knightly worth  
Are glistening on each heel.

I ride into a world of dreams,  
And with my pennoned lance  
I pierce the mystic veil that hides  
The land of high romance.

20

But as I pass through Galahad's glades,  
Adventuring on my way,  
A ghost is ever at my back,  
The ghost of every day.

And soon or late its horrid hand,  
That never yields or stays,  
Will hurl me from my land of dreams,  
Back to the beaten ways.

Oh, Lord, some pray to Thee for gold,  
Some for a woman's smile;  
But all I ask is a breath of life  
Once for a little while.

30

Grant me, before I pass beyond,  
One chance to play a part,  
To drop the guise of the little clerk  
And show the man at heart.

*H. J. Maclean*

By permission of the Author

---

### MAPLE BLOOM

In green lacy bloom  
The old maple tree  
Lifts over the pavement  
A fair mystery.

It reaches and swings  
To the rushing of cars,  
It glows to the street lamps,  
And fades to the stars.

In the harsh traffic  
Still bringing to birth  
By pavement and building  
The sweetness of earth—  
The hidden, enduring  
Sweetness of earth.

10

*J. E. H. Macdonald*

By permission of the Author

---

### THE FIRST HEPATICA

Welcome! sweet flower, the firstling of the year!  
A little while and thou wert fast asleep  
Couched in the hollow of the woodland here;  
For all thy kind, when winter snows lie deep,  
Cowering in dell and glade, close cover keep.

Then Nature murmured low, as is her use,  
     Crooning o'er her still-cradled young: hard by  
 The tinkling lilt of rivulet let loose  
     From icy clasp, the enduring pine's soft sigh,  
     Both bade thee rise, for thy dream-love was nigh. 10

Even in this quiet dell, where no winds blow  
     But all day warm airs brood, thou art alone:  
 Thy fellows all are laid in slumber low,  
     And on thy sunward slope—dead leaves are strown,  
     Dry brackens trail, with draggled tresses brown.

Thou votary of Spring! with upward gaze  
     Wide-eyed thy face is lifted now, as there  
 Thou didst outpour thy soul in song of praise  
     Not the less clear and sweet that we despair  
     To catch with our dull ear its cadence rare. 20

*F. J. A. Morris*  
 By permission of the Author

---

## LIFE

The toiler toiling in the fields all day  
     Moves slowly on with downbent head and eyes,  
     Intent upon the task that near him lies  
 Nor letting any look beyond it stray;  
 Till, the day fading into evening gray,  
     He leaves his work to mark the light that gleams  
     Down in the lane beyond the stile, with beams  
 That bid him welcome on his homeward way.

And in this life of ours we too must pore  
 Over the immediate task with straining sight;      10  
 And shall not we, the long day's toil who bore,  
 Rising from work to meet the enfolding night,  
 Ah, shall not we, with steadfast look before,  
 Catch some faint glimmer of a far-off light ?

*F. J. A. Morris*

By permission of the Author

### PÈRE LALEMANT

I lift the Lord on high,  
 Under the murmuring hemlock boughs, and see  
 The small birds of the forest lingering by  
 And making melody.  
 These are mine acolytes and these my choir,  
 And this mine altar in the cool green shade,  
 Where the wild soft-eyed does draw nigh  
 Wondering, as in the byre  
 Of Bethlehem the oxen heard Thy cry  
 And saw Thee unafraid.      10

My boatmen sit apart,  
 Wolf-eyed, wolf-sinewed, stiller than the trees.  
 Help me, O Lord, for very slow of heart  
 And hard of faith are these.  
 Cruel are they, yet Thy children. Foul are they.  
 Yet wert Thou born to save them utterly.  
 Then make me as I pray,  
 Just to their hates, kind to their sorrows, wise  
 After their speech, and strong before their free  
 Indomitable eyes.      20

Do the French lilies reign  
Over Mont Royal and Stadacona still ?  
Up the St. Lawrence comes the spring again,  
Crowning each southward hill  
And blossoming pool with beauty, while I roam  
Far from the perilous folds that are my home,  
There where we built St. Ignace for our needs,  
Shaped the rough roof-tree, turned the first sweet sod,  
St. Ignace, and St. Louis, little beads  
On the rosary of God.

30

Pines shall Thy pillars be,  
Fairer than those Sidonian cedars brought  
By Hiram out of Tyre, and each birch-tree  
Shines like a holy thought.  
But come no worshippers; shall I confess,  
St. Francis-like, the birds of the wilderness ?  
O, with Thy love my lonely head uphold,  
A wandering shepherd I, who hath no sheep;  
A wandering soul, who hath no scrip, nor gold,  
Nor anywhere to sleep.

40

My hour of rest is done;  
On the smooth ripple lifts the long canoe;  
The hemlocks murmur sadly as the sun  
Slants his dim arrows through.  
Whither I go I know not, nor the way,  
Dark with strange passions, vexed with heathen charms,  
Holding I know not what of life or death,  
Only be Thou beside me day by day,  
Thy rod my guide and comfort, underneath  
Thy everlasting arms.

50

*Marjorie L. C. Pickthall*

By permission of McClelland & Stewart,  
Ltd., Toronto

## DREAM RIVER

Wind-silvered willows hedge the stream,  
And all within is hushed and cool.  
The water, in an endless dream,  
Goes sliding down from pool to pool.  
And every pool a sapphire is,  
From shadowy deep to sunlit edge,  
Ribbioned around with irises  
And cleft with emerald spears of sedge.

O, every morn the winds are stilled,  
The sunlight falls in amber bars.  
O, every night the pools are filled  
With silver brede of shaken stars.  
O, every morn the sparrow flings  
His elfin trills athwart the hush,  
And here unseen at eve there sings  
One crystal-throated hermit-thrush.

10

*Marjorie L. C. Pickthall*

From *The Drift of Pinions*. By permission  
of McClelland & Stewart, Ltd., Toronto

## NOTES

**Page 1—SIR PATRICK SPENS—The Ballad**—A natural form of social amusement is the singing of songs, reciting of poems, and telling of stories; in the days before the ability to read or write was common, such entertainment took, in some measure, the place of books. These stories, songs, and poems would change as they passed from mouth to mouth, by reason of deficiencies in memory, differences in taste, or the addition of new images and ideas. They passed not merely from one person to another, but from one generation to another; and folk stories (often now included in our collections of fairy stories), songs, and poems, have thus existed in the memories and mouths of men for hundreds of years. In course of time these might be recorded and fixed by writing and printing. Especially in the latter part of the eighteenth century was this the case; and distinguished men, such as Sir Walter Scott, busied themselves in taking songs or poems down from the lips of the peasants, shepherds, etc., among whom they were current. At this late period they were found best preserved and most abundant in such primitive and simple communities as the isolated valleys of the Scottish Borders.

When such poems are narratives—not mere short songs, expressive mainly of feelings, but poems which depend for their interest on the story—they are called ballads. *Sir Patrick Spens* is an excellent example. Ballads, being composed and sung among simple uneducated people, are adapted to popular taste. They usually tell stories which are interesting because of the tragic, pathetic, supernatural, or romantic character of their themes. At best they may be vigorous, dramatic, pathetic; and they gain power and charm by their very simplicity, directness, and naïvete. They are marked by a certain childlike quality; by frequent repetitions; by the use, in many ballads, of the same or similar phrases, of whole lines, or even of stanzas; and by the frequency of refrains, which, as does the chorus in some modern songs, enabled the hearers to join in the singing. Printing and education are fatal to the production of new ballads of merit. Ballads are supposed to have been at their best in the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries.



1. **Dumferling**: near the Firth of Forth, a favourite residence of early Scottish Kings. 9—**braid**: broad, probably what we mean by *long*. 16—**ee**: eye. 21—**mirry**: a favourite epithet in the ballads. 25—The visibility of the crescent with the dim indication of the rest of the moon's surface, supposedly portended storm. 29—**laith**: loath. 32—The hats of the drowned were floating on the water. 41—**Aberdour**: on the Forth, some six miles from Dunfermline.

Page 3—**ROBIN HOOD AND THE CURTAL FRIAR**—**Curtal**: Wearing a short cloak or coat; see note on **L135** below. 6—**artillery**: the word was used of implements of war generally, including bows and arrows. 11—**of greece**: fat or in good condition. 23—**Fountains Abby**: the ruins are still standing in Yorkshire. 52—**forlorn**: lost. 102—**doubt**: misgiving, fear. 108—**raking**: not the word in common use, means advancing rapidly. 116—**whute**: whistle. 123—**ban-dogs**: dogs that are tied up, hence fierce. 131—**Lincoln green**: a favourite colour for woodmen's garments. 135—**Curtal**: dogs' tails were docked to indicate that their owners could not legally hunt. 154—**free**: example of the use of a word in the ballads mainly for the sake of the rhyme. 156—**A noble**: a gold coin of the 14th and following centuries.

Page 9—**WALY, WALY**—Strictly speaking, this poem is not a ballad though akin to one in origin and style; like a ballad it has sprung from the people, and has passed from generation to generation by oral tradition. On the other hand, here the main thing is not the story, which is only suggested, but the feelings and situation of the imaginary speaker (Cf. Burns' *Bonnie Doon*, p. 366). **waly, waly**: alas! alas! 2—**brae**: steep bank. 3—**burn**: brook. 5—**aik**: oak. 7—**syne**: since, then. 8—**lichtlie**: treat lightly, desert. 9—**but**: if, though. 13—**busk**: make ready; here, dress the hair. 17—**Arthur's Seat**: small mountain close to Edinburgh. 19—**St. Anton's Well**: spring on the slope. 21—**Martinmas**: Nov. 11th. 32—**cramasie**: crimson. 35—**goud**: gold.

Page 10—**THE PASSIONATE SHEPHERD TO HIS LOVE**—11—**kirtle**: skirt.

Page 14—**THE INVITATION**—1—**unvalued**: invaluable. 2nd stanza: see *Genesis* xviii. and xix.

Page 18—**ON THE DEATH OF MR. ROBERT LEVETT**—Mr. Robert Levett "was an obscure practicer of physick amongst the lower people, his fees being sometimes very small sums,

sometimes whatever provisions his patients could afford him". (Boswell's *Life of Johnson*) Dr. Johnson's kindness of heart, and his respect for his humble friend, led him to give shelter to Levett in his own house for twenty years. **7—Officious:** full of offices, helpful. The word when used by Dr. Johnson, did not, as it does now, convey a sense of disparagement.

Page 19—ODE TO EVENING—1—**oaten stop:** Shepherds played upon pipes made of oat straw with stops (i.e., holes, as in a flute), to produce the various notes; so "oaten stop" here has practically the same meaning as "pastoral song". **7—brede:** poetical for "braid", embroidery. **21—folding-star:** the evening star which marks the time for folding the sheep. **29—sheety:** spread out like a sheet. **41—wont:** We say "is wont".

Page 25—BONNIE DUNDEE—1—John Graham, Viscount Dundee, called also from his estate, Claverhouse, (**Claver'se**) rode out of Edinburgh in 1688 at the head of fifty men, and gathered an army to fight for the House of Stuart. Shortly after, he won the famous battle of Killiecrankie, but was himself slain. The **Convention** was the assembly summoned at Edinburgh in the interests of William of Orange. **7—West Port:** the west gate of the city. **11—douce:** prudent. **13—bends of the Bow:** the curves of a street in old Edinburgh, known as 'the Bow'; **sanctified** because full of strict Presbyterians who were opposed to the Episcopalian sympathies of Dundee. **14—ilk carline:** uncomplimentary term for "woman"; **ilk:** every. **flyting:** scolding. **pow:** head. **15—couthie and slee:** pleasant and sly. **17—panged:** crammed. **18—in the West** of Scotland the Whig Party and the Covenanters were specially strong. The **Grass-market** was the place usually selected for executions. **21—Kilmarnock:** a town in the West, was celebrated for its manufacture of broad Scottish bonnets, or "Kilmarnock cowls"; the phrase is here applied to the persons who wore them. **22—long-hafted gullies:** long-handled knives. **23—closeheads:** the ends of the closed courts common in Edinburgh. **27—Mons Meg:** the nickname of what, for that time, was a huge (mons: —'monster') cannon in Edinburgh Castle. **marrows:** mates. **30—Montrose:** the gallant leader of the party who supported Charles I in Scotland during the years 1644-5. **35—Duniewas-sels:** a word applied in the Highlands to the inferior gentry. **43—Whigs:** this name was, in Scotland, applied to the Presbyterian party and the opponents of the Court.

Page 27—BRIGNALL BANKS—17—**read:** interpret—the original meaning of the word. **40—tuck:** beating of the drum.

Page 30—"AVE MARIA"—1—**Ave Maria**: literally "Hail, Mary"—the opening words of a prayer addressed to the Virgin (see *Luke* i. 28) and widely used by the Roman Catholic church. In the evening a bell is rung to summon the hearer to offer up the prayer; hence the words are used of 'eventide', as here. 14—**Almighty dove**: in pictorial art, the dove is used to symbolize the Third Person of the Trinity. 19-20: Byron spent some time at the Italian city of **Ravenna**, on the Adriatic Sea. Though once a port, it is now inland through deposits made by the sea, and is covered with a pine forest. 21—**last Caesarean fortress**: because Ravenna was the capital of the Western Roman Empire during the latest years of its existence. 22: The Italian writer, **Boccaccio**, laid the scene of the story in this forest; this story Dryden reproduced in his poem, *Theodore and Honoria*. 25—**Hesperus**: the evening star.

Page 37—THE SLEEPING BEAUTY—81—**pardy**: an antiquated oath; from the French *par dieu*.

Page 41—**Ulysses** was among the Greek heroes who for ten years fought against Troy, and was distinguished, specially, by wisdom; his homeward voyage was prolonged for another ten years through the anger of the god Poseidon; Ulysses' varied hardships are the subject of Homer's *Odyssey*. 10—**Hyades**: a constellation that rose before the rainy season. 60—**baths**: the place where the setting stars seem to plunge into the sea.

Page 43—"OF OLD SAT FREEDOM"—14-16: a description of Britannia, as depicted, for instance, on an English penny. **the triple forks**: the trident, the symbol of dominion over the sea, and, as such, put in the hand of Neptune in ancient art.

Page 45—THE LOSS OF THE *BIRKENHEAD*—This poem is based on the sinking of the *Birkenhead*, a troopship which, while carrying five hundred soldiers, struck a rock near Cape Town, and in a few minutes sank.

Page 47—MY LAST DUCHESS—3—**Fra Pandolf**: an imaginary artist. 56—Claus of Innsbruck who is supposed to have modelled the group of Neptune and his sea-horse.

Page 49—UP AT A VILLA—39—**diligence**: stage-coach. 42—**Pulcinello**: the original of the English Punch; a comic character in popular Italian comedy. 47-48—The five persons mentioned are very famous and very dissimilar writers. 47—than "the Reverend Don So-and-So" had ever before preached. 52—The **seven swords** are emblematic of the seven sorrows of Our Lady of Sorrows. See the words of Simeon to Mary: "Yea,

a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also" (*Luke* ii. 35).  
**56**—Duties on food brought into a city were a common source of municipal revenue.

Page 52—**HERVÉ RIEL**—The poem is based on actual facts. The places mentioned may be found on a map of the north coast of France.

Page 58—**TO MY GRANDMOTHER**—**14**—**coquette Falbala**: coquettish flounce. **16**—**Romney** (1734-1802) painter, specially successful in portraits of pretty women.

Page 66—**MIMNERMUS IN CHURCH**—Mimnermus was an early Greek lyric poet (7th century B.C.); only a few fragments of his poetry remain; it was marked by a reflective, sentimental, and tender character which may have suggested the putting of the ideas expressed in this poem into his mouth.

Page 68—**THE RAILWAY TRAIN**—**13**—**Boanerges**: son of thunder, a term applied to a vehement speaker.

Page 68—**RIDING TOGETHER**—**16**—**bream**: a species of fish.

Page 70—**PROLOGUE TO THE EARTHLY PARADISE**—These stanzas are part of Morris's introduction to his long poem *The Earthly Paradise*, a series of tales based on the stories of the past—classical, mediaeval, etc.

Page 71—"WHEN BURBADGE PLAYED"—**1**—**Burbadge** was a member of Shakespeare's company and the best tragic actor of the time. The rondeau (as this form of poem is called) refers to the meagre equipment of the stage in Elizabethan times.

Page 76—**IN THE SERVANTS' QUARTERS**—based on *Matthew* xxvi. 69-75, and *Mark* xiv. 66-72.

Page 78—**IN TIME OF "THE BREAKING OF NATIONS"**—Hardy refers to *Jeremiah*, li. 20, when the prophet represents Jehovah as saying to Israel: "Thou art my battle axe and weapons of war; for with thee will I break in pieces the nations and with thee I will destroy kingdoms".

Page 81—**A CINQUE FORT**—Originally five (*cinque* is French for five; it is, however, pronounced *sink* in this phrase) ancient ports on the coast of Kent and Sussex were so called. Two were added later. They had special privileges and were governed by a Warden. Owing to the formation of land through the action of the sea, some of these ports, e.g., Winchelsea and Rye, have become inland towns.

Page 82—FUZZY-WUZZY—The **Soudan Expeditionary force**: an Anglo-Egyptian army which in 1898, under Kitchener, reconquered the Soudan. 16—**impi**: a South African word, meaning a band of warriors. 23—**martinis**: a species of rifle formerly used by British troops.

Page 86—MOIRA'S KEENING—11—**Keening**: the wailing for the dead (Irish word). 15—**lough**: lake (Scottish "loch").

Page 87—A GIRL'S SONG—1—**The Meuse and Marne**: rivers in Eastern France where fighting in the Great War took place.

Page 91—THE DONKEY—12-16—See *John* xii. 12-15.

Page 91—CUTTIN' RUSHES—3—**burn**: brook. 11—**hook**: sickle.

Page 94—SEASCAPE—25—**The Master**: the captain of the ship. 54—**Atlantis**: a legendary island placed by the ancient Greeks west of Mount Atlas.

Page 101—SPRING OFFENSIVE—Wilfred Owen was killed in battle Nov. 1918, at the age of 23. The following are fragmentary statements of his own about his poems: "This book is not about heroes. Nor is it about deeds or lands, nor anything about glory, honour, or power, except War. The subject of it is War, and the pity of War. The poetry is in the pity. All the poet can do to-day is to warn, that is why the true poets must be truthful".

Page 103—WHITECHAPEL—A crowded district in the East of London. 18—**Kittiwakes**: a species of gull.

Page 104—IN FLANDERS FIELDS—John McCrae born in Guelph 1872; graduated in Arts, University of Toronto, 1894, and in Medicine, 1898; served in South African War, then practiced in Montreal and was lecturer in McGill. In 1914 went over-seas as surgeon in Canadian artillery; was in the front line at Ypres; rose to be lieutenant-colonel, died in hospital at Boulogne, Jan. 1918.

Page 107.—THE ICE FLOES—The adventure depicted is from the life of Newfoundland fishermen. 1—**barrel**: the lookout place. 7—**slob**: the soft ice. **growler**: the harder ice, when the fragments grind on one another. 10—"white harps": The young seals are called "harps" from the forms of the markings on their bodies. The younger the seal, the whiter is the fluff with which it is covered. 44—**broadships**: the middle part of the ship where it is wider. 148—**nave**: the nave (main body) of the church (where the funeral service is being held).



Page 112—MORNING ON THE LIEVRE: **the Lievre**: flows into the Ottawa from the north-east of Ottawa city.

Page 116—THE BRAES OF YARROW—See the note on Ballads, page 465. The **Yarrow** is a stream of the Scottish Borders, in the midst of the district from which many of the best ballads have been collected. 2—**lawing**: reckoning. 4—**dawing**: dawning. 10—**marrow**: mate. 17—**kaimed**: combed. 23—**den**: small valley. 24—**dowie**: sad. 43—**leafu'**: lawful. 53—**read**: interpret.

Page 119—ANNAN WATER—5—**loupen**: leaped. 6—**gate**: way. 10—**moss**: bog. 20: Had a thousand marks been wagered upon her. 22—**gouden**: golden. 26—**aith**: oath. 27—**drumly**: gloomy. 29—**stey**: steep. 32—**water-kelpy**: water-spirit. 37—**saugh**: willow. 43—**brig**: bridge.

Page 121—BONNIE GEORGE CAMPBELL—10—**greetin'**: weeping. 15—**toom**: empty.

Page 122—CUPID AND CAMPASPÉ—This song is sung by one of the characters of Lyly's play *Campaspé*. 3—As quiver, bow, and arrows are associated with Cupid, so doves and sparrows are associated with his mother, Venus.

Page 125—AN EPITAPH ON SALATHIEL PAVY—In Elizabethan times, plays were not infrequently acted in the ordinary theatres by boys—for example, the plays of Ben Jonson, who here laments the untimely death of one of these young actors, Salathiel Pavy. 15—**Parcae**: the Fates who spin the thread of life.

Page 126—SONG OF THE EMIGRANTS IN BERMUDA—This poem was suggested to Marvell, who was himself a Puritan, by what he had heard about some of his fellow-Puritans who had sought refuge in Bermuda from religious persecution (see line 12). 20—**Ormuz**: an island in the Persian Gulf, a centre of trade in precious stones.

Page 128—PHILLIDA FLOUTS ME—86—**blue coventry**: a blue thread valued for the making of embroideries.

Page 132—JOHNSON ON SHAKESPEARE—These are the first lines of a Prologue which was spoken by the great actor Garrick at the opening of his theatre in 1747.

Page 132—TO A MOUSE—4—**bickerin' brattle**: hurrying scamper. 5—**laith**: loath. 6—**pattle**: same word as "paddle"; a spade for cleaning the ploughshare. 14—**maun**: must. 15—**daimen icker**: occasional ear of corn. **thrave**: a heap of twenty-

four sheaves. **20—silly:** weak. **21—big:** build. **22—foggage:** coarse grass. **24—snell:** piercing. **33—thou's:** "thou is." In the Scottish dialect the form of the third person of a verb is used with the second personal pronoun. **34:** out of house and hold. **35—thole:** endure. **36—cranreuch:** hoar-frost. **40—a-gley:** askew.

Page 134—A MAN'S A MAN FOR A' THAT—**8—gowd:** gold. **10—hodden-gray:** coarse cloth like homespun. **17—birkie:** conceited fellow. **20—coof:** dolt. **22—the** insignia of knighthood or of nobility. **28—mauna fa':** must not fail (lack). **36—bear the gree:** carry off the prize.

Page 135—THE LAIRD O' COCKPEN—**4—fashious:** troublesome. **13—cannily:** cautiously. **14—yett:** gate. **15—ben:** into the parlour. The old Scottish cottage had a door in the middle of the side; to go to one side—toward the parlour—was "to go ben"; to the other side, the kitchen, was "to go but". **20—mutch:** woman's cap. **32—daft:** crazy. **35—weel-tappit:** with a full top-knot.

Page 140—THOUGHT OF A BRITON—**1—4:** Switzerland and England had long been the two free nations of Europe. **5—a tyrant:** Napoleon.

Page 142—ELEGIAC STANZAS—**42—Him:** the poet's brother, who had recently been drowned.

Page 146—A CANADIAN BOAT SONG was inspired, Moore notes, by the melody of a French song sung by the boatmen as they rowed him from Kingston to Montreal in 1804. In the poem, however, the singers are on the Ottawa near the rapids of St. Anne, where stood a church regarded as the point of departure from their home land into the wilds.

Page 147—WATERLOO—The scene presented is that of the famous ball before the battle (June 15th, 1815) of Quatre Bras. **20:** The Duke of Brunswick's father was killed at the battle of Jena (1806). **47—Lochiel:** chief of the Camerons. **Albyn:** Scotland. **54—"Sir Evan Cameron and his descendant, the 'Gentle Lochiel' of the 'forty-five' "** (Byron's note).

Page 150—VISION OF BELSHAZZAR—See *Daniel v.*

Page 157—THE WARDEN OF THE CINQUE PORTS—See Page 81. The Warden referred to in this poem is the Duke of Wellington.

Page 161—MARIANA—Hints for the situation and character are derived from Shakespeare's *Measure for Measure*, Act, III. **40—Marish-mosses:** marsh mosses.

Page 165—THE LOTOS-EATERS—The situation was suggested to the poet by a short passage in Homer's *Odyssey*, ix., 82 fol: "On the tenth day we [Ulysses is the speaker] set foot on the land of the lotos-eaters, who eat a flowery food . . . Now when we had tasted meat and drink, I sent forth certain of my companions to go and make search what manner of men they were who live on the earth eating food. . . . And they went and mixed with the men of the lotos-eaters, and so it was that the lotos-eaters devised not death for our fellows but gave the honey-sweet food of the lotos to each. Now whosoever of them did eat of the honey-sweet food of the lotos, had no more wish to bring tidings nor to come back; but there he chose to abide with the lotos-eating men ever feeding on the lotos and forgetful of his homeward way". **Lotos:** the name was given to several different plants, but none of them suits Homer's description. **23—galingale:** a kind of sedge. **120.** The princes who had remained at Ithaca, the home of Ulysses and his companions. **133—**These are fabulous plants with magical virtues. **155—**This was the attitude ascribed to the gods by the Epicureans.

Page 171—EARLY SPRINGS—9: see *Genesis* xxviii., 10-22.

Page 173—NORTHERN FARMER: NEW STYLE—7—to **weeäk:** this week. **15—the flower as blows:** with a reminiscence probably of *Psalm* ciii. 15. **17—stunt:** obstinate. **26—addle:** earn. **30—shut on:** clear of. **31—grip:** draining-ditch. **32—far-weltered yowe:** said of a sheep lying on its back. **39—mays nowt:** makes nothing. **40—the bees are as fell as owt:** the flies are as fierce as anything. **41—esh:** ash. **42—burn:** born. **49—tha sees:** you see. **52—tued an' moiled:** tugged and drudged. **53—beck:** brook. **55—brig:** bridge.

Page 176—HOW THEY BROUGHT THE GOOD NEWS—This ride is an imaginary one without historic foundation other than the fact that Flanders has always been the scene of battles and sieges, and, doubtless, of such rides as this. The places mentioned may be found on a detailed map of the region. **10—pique:** seemingly the saddle. **41—dome-spire:** cathedral spire. **49—holster:** a case for a pistol.

Page 179—THE PIED PIPER OF HAMELIN—To amuse a little boy, the son of his friend Macready the actor, the poet wrote this poem on an old German legend. **Pied:** dressed in motley garments, as were the professional jesters of earlier times.



Page 187—THE COURTIN'—27—**Old Hundred**: a familiar Psalm-tune. 41—**l'itered**: loitered. 42—**sekle**: sequel. 52—**i'nin**: ironing. The dialect is that of New England.

Page 193—WHEN I SET OUT FOR LYONNESSE—**Lyonnesse**: name of a city in Arthurian legends supposed to have sunk in the sea; south of Dorsetshire, selected by the poet here, perhaps, as associated with magic and romance.

Page 194—THE DEAD DRUMMER—The scene of the poem is South Africa, and the unusual words are of South African origin. 3—**kopje-crest**: hill-crest. 4—**veldt**: open country. 5—**west**: move west. 9—**karoo**: a dry, shrubby table-land.

Page 194—TWILIGHT ON TWEED—The scene of the poem is on the banks of the Tweed River in the Scottish Borders, where Sir Walter Scott lived, gathered its traditions, and embodied them in poetry and prose.

Page 196—DAISY—Compare *My Playmate*, page 276. 14—**spine**: thorn.

Page 198—THE ADVENTURERS—The unfamiliar terms here are names of English plants or birds.

Page 200—HE FELL AMONG THIEVES—31—**College Eight**: the crew of the College boat.

Page 206—CHRISTMAS EVE AT SEA—27: The King of the Jews is born. 28—**Nowell**: an exclamation found in old carols, meaning "Christmas".

Page 214—BÊTE HUMAINE—the brutality in man.

Page 214—MAN AND BAT—4—*Via de Bardi* and *Borgo San Jacopo* (l. 144 below) are streets in Florence near the left bank of the river. 31—**crash-gulf**: (see l. 143 below) 'a gulf of crashes'; applied to the noisy street below. 39—**dithering**: quivering. 120—a **sghembo** (Italian) awry. 147—**pipistrello** (Italian) bat.

Page 223—PEONY—The Latin phrase is translated in l. 3. Arnoldus was an Italian physician and writer learned in the science of his day.

Page 233—LORD THOMAS AND FAIR ANNET—See note on Ballads, page 9. 13—**rede**: counsel. 17—**goud**: gold. **gear**: goods. 26—**kye**: cows. 29—**billie**: comrade. 30—**byre**: stable. 32—**fadge**: properly a thick cake; here used for a clumsy woman. 67—**yae tift**: every puff. 74—**stean**: stone. 75—**cleading**: clothing. 76—**skinkled**: sparkled. 96—**wame**: womb: her

beauty was natural, not produced by washes. **104—A' wood-wroth:** all madly angry. **113:** Having committed suicide, he must not be buried in consecrated ground.

Page 237—**KIRCONNELL LEA—7—burd:** maiden.

Page 239—**THE TWA CORBIES**—the two ravens. **2—mane:** moan. **5—yonder** old turf wall. **7—kens:** knows. **13—hause bane:** neck bone, collar-bone. **15—gowden:** golden. **16—theek:** thatch.

Page 243—**A THANKSGIVING—22—unflead:** unflayed, the crust not broken off.

Page 245—**TO ALTHEA—17—committed:** imprisoned.

Page 246—**BAUCIS AND PHILEMON**—The story, as the author intimates, is an imitation of the story told in the eighth book of Ovid's *Metamorphoses*, where Baucis and Philemon are two Phrygian peasants who entertain Zeus and Hercules, and are at death changed into two trees. **38—What ar't?:** What are it? What does it mean? **65—jack:** a machine for keeping the roasting meat turning in front of the open fire. **92: Buckets:** were sometimes provided in case of fire. **128—Vamped:** to the old sermons were added a new text and introduction. **131:** so that he might have the baptismal fees. The whole passage is satirizing the clergy. **132:** The parish parson would have his tithe—his tenth share in the pigs. **140—colberteen:** a kind of French lace. **144—grogram:** a fabric of silk and wool. **158:** The reference is to the familiar supposition that the husband of a faithless wife sprouted horns.

Page 256—**ROSABELLE—10—inch:** isle. **21:** In the days of chivalry, knights would show their skill by transfixing a suspended ring with their lances, while riding at full speed. **29—Roslin Castle:** Not far from Edinburgh was the residence of the noble family of St. Clair; the beautiful chapel still exists. The other proper names belong to places in the immediate neighbourhood. **41—pinnet:** pinnacle.

Page 259—**PIBROCH OF DONALD DHU—1—Pibroch:** a warlike tune for the bagpipes. The poem describes the summoning of a Highland clan to the banner of their chief. See *Lady of the Lake*, III, xii—xxiv.

Page 262—**"MY DAYS AMONG THE DEAD"**—Palgrave, in his *Golden Treasury*, gave the poem the title of "The Scholar".

Page 263—**THE WAR SONG OF DINAS VAWR**—Mingles the romantic and the humorous, as does the odd prose story from which it is taken. The proper names are Welsh.

Page 265—THE DESTRUCTION OF SENNACHERIB—See *II Kings* xix., especially verse 35.

Page 266—THE ISLES OF GREECE—Supposed to be sung by a Greek poet. It was written by Byron before the war which brought about the freedom of the Greeks from Turkish domination. 2—**Sappho**: because her poems give expression to passion; one of the early Greek lyric poets. 4—**Delos**: island in the Aegean Sea; summoned out of the deep by Neptune; birth-place of Apollo (Phœbus). 7—**Scio and Teos**: the respective birthplaces of Homer and Anacreon, the latter a lyric poet whose theme was love. 13—**Marathon**: scene of the victory of the Greeks over the Persians. 19—**A king**: Xerxes, king of Persia. 20—**Salamis**: island off the coast of Attica where the Greeks defeated the fleet of Xerxes, 480 B.C. 42—**Thermopylae**: a pass from Thessaly into Greece, defended by Leonidas and three hundred Spartans against the hosts of Xerxes. 55—**Pyrrhic dance**: a war dance. 56—**Pyrrhic phalanx**: Here the adjective refers to Pyrrhus, King of Epirus, who distinguished himself in war against the Romans; **phalanx**: a close battle arrangement employed by the Ancients. 59—**Cadmus**: a mythical hero, who is said to have introduced the alphabet into Greece from Egypt or Phœnicia. 64—**Polycrates**: tyrant of Samos, and patron of literature and art (d. 522 B.C.). 69—**Miltiades**: tyrant of the Chersonesus in Thrace, of Athenian descent, the leading commander against the Persians at Marathon, 490 B.C. 74: The mountains of **Suli** and the town of **Parga** are on the west coast of Greece. The Suliotes distinguished themselves by their vigorous struggle for liberty against the Turks, at the close of the eighteenth, and in the early years of the nineteenth century. 78—**Heracleidan**: The Heracleidae were the descendants of Hercules who were supposed to have assisted the Dorians in their conquest of the Peloponnesus. 91—**Sunium**: the promontory at the south of Attica, where stood a temple of Athene 300 feet above the sea.

Page 280—THE LADY OF SHALOTT—86—**baldric**: a broad belt passing diagonally over the shoulder.

Page 290—THE ITALIAN IN ENGLAND—This poem presents an imaginary situation, such as might have belonged to the long struggle of the Italians in the earlier half of the nineteenth century to free themselves from Austrian tyranny. 19—**Metternich**: A distinguished Austrian statesman (1773-1859) with reactionary and anti-popular tendencies. 75—**Duomo**: cathedral. 76—**Tenebrae**: literally "darkness"; a service held on Good Friday, when the church is darkened.

Page 295—**MARCHING ALONG**—2—**swing**: be hanged. 7—**Pym**: the leader of the opposition to Charles I in the Long Parliament. 8—**parles**: parleys. 13-14: **Hampden**, **Hazelrig**, (one of the five members whom Charles attempted to arrest in 1642), **Fiennes**, and **Sir Harry Vane** the younger (a leader among the Independents), were all prominent personages on the Puritan side. 22—**Nottingham**: the place where Charles set up his standard, August 22nd, 1642.

Page 296—**GIVE A ROUSE**—**Rouse**: a deep draught: (the words seem to mean: drink a deep draught to the king's health). 16—**Noll**: Oliver Cromwell.

Page 297—**THE LAST BUCCANEER**—12—**keel-haul**: to pull under water from one side of the ship to the other; this was once a form of punishment at sea. 14—**colibris**: a species of humming-bird. 24—**piragua**: a sort of canoe.

Page 302—**THE EVE OF CRECY**—4—'How beautiful is Margaret'.

Page 306—**THE COLONEL'S SOLILOQUY**—13—**fitch**: side (colloquial and humorous); cf. "fitch of bacon".

Page 316—**ADLESTROP**—usually spelled Addlestrop, is in Gloucestershire on the Great Western Railway, north-west of Oxford.

Page 317—**SWEDES**—Kind of turnip. 9-10—The objects commonly found in Egyptian tombs. 11—**Amen-hotep**: the name of several Egyptian Kings; probably here the predecessor of Tutankhamen whose tomb was opened in recent years.

Page 318—**CARGOES**—1—**Quinqueremes**: vessels with five banks of oars. 10—**moidores**: Portuguese gold coins.

Page 327—**THE CHANGELING**—This poem is based on an idea of an earlier day, that the fairies might steal away a human infant and leave a fairy child in its place.

Page 344—**WILLIE DROWNED IN YARROW**—7—**hecht**: promised. 14—**mavis**: thrush. 17—**laverock**: lark. 32—**twined**: parted from; **marrow**: mate. 39—**Syne**: afterwards.

Page 346—**DIVES AND LAZARUS**—See *Luke*, Chap. xvi., vv. 19 ff. **Dives**: Latin for "rich"; here used as proper name.

Page 348—**THE DOUGLAS TRAGEDY**—16—**lee**: meadow, grassland. 80—**St. Mary's Loch**: a lake in the Border Country.

Page 353—"WHEN ICICLES HANG BY THE WALL"—9—**keel**: cool; keep from boiling over by stirring.

Page 354—A SONG—3—**orient**: splendour. 11—**dividing**: The word is used in music of varying a melody, here “musical”.

Page 355—HIS GRANGE—24—**miching**: thieving. 26—**Trasy**: “his spaniel”. (Herrick’s note).

Page 356—THE PULLEY—The fanciful title is characteristic of Herbert; presumably meaning what raises man to God. 16—**the rest**: the other blessings mentioned in the opening stanzas.

Page 357—SONG—29—**Opdam**: Dutch Admiral. 32—**Goree**: an island off the west coast of Africa, then in possession of the Dutch. 45—**ombre**: a game of cards.

Page 361—WOLSEY—See Shakespeare’s *Henry VIII*, III, ii, 350 fol.

Page 364—“LAST MAY A BRAW WOOER”—2—**deave**: deafen. 11—**mailen**: farm. 13—**loot**: let. 14—**waur**: worse. 18—**loan**: lane. 21—**neist**: next. 22—**tryste**: fair. 24—**warlock**: devil. 31—**spiered**: asked. **couthy**: amiable. 33—**shoon**: shoes. **shachl’t**: misshapen.

Page 366—BONNIE DOON—4—**fu’**: full. 9—**thou-ll**: The form of the third person “will” for the usual form of the second person (“wilt”) is characteristic of the Scottish dialect. 15—**ilka**: every. 19—**staw**: stole.

Page 367—CALLER HERRIN’—**Caller herrin’**: fresh herring. 2—**farin’**: fare, food. 17—**creel**: basket. 19—**braw pelisses**: handsome cloaks. 22—**spring**: a dance; here a lively tune. 24—**Gow**: name of a fiddler well known at the time. 27—**ae**: one. Keep to one thing, i.e., be honest.

Page 374—COUNTY GUY—13—**The star of love**: the planet Venus, the evening star.

Page 381—TO AUTUMN—28—**sallows**: willows.

Page 383—ON FIRST LOOKING INTO CHAPMAN’S HOMER—Keats did not know Greek, but got a glimpse into the character of Homer’s poems through reading a translation by Chapman—a poet contemporary with Shakespeare. 11—**Cortez**: the conqueror of Mexico (1521). Keats is probably recalling the account in Robertson’s *History of America*; which, however, speaks not of Cortez but of Balboa: “At length the Indians assured them that from the top of the next mountain they should discover the ocean, which was the object of their wishes. When, with infinite toil, they had climbed up the



greater part of that steep ascent, Balboa commanded his men to halt, that he might be the first who should enjoy a spectacle which he had so long desired. As soon as he beheld the South Sea stretching in endless prospect below him, he fell upon his knees, and, lifting up his eyes to heaven, returned thanks to God, who had conducted him to a discovery so beneficial to his country and so honourable to himself. His followers, observing his transport of joy, rushed forward to join in his wonder, exultation, and gratitude".

Page 385—ST. AGNES' EVE—With the eve of the festival of St. Agnes (as with Hallowe'en) various superstitions were connected, e.g., that a maiden might, upon observing certain rites, have a vision of her future husband, (see Keat's "*Eve of St. Agnes*"). The supposed speaker of this poem is dedicated to the religious life, and her vision is of the Bridegroom of the Church (see *Revelation*, xxi., 2, 9). 16—**argent round**: the full moon. 19—**II Corinthians**, v. 1. "For we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens". 35: See *Revelation* xv. 2, "I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire; and them that had gotten the victory over the beast . . . stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God".

Page 391—NORTHERN FARMER: OLD STYLE—Tennyson said that "this poem is founded on the dying words of a farm-bailiff, as reported to me by a great-uncle of mine when verging upon eighty—'God A'mighty little knows what He's about, a-taking me. An' Squire will be so mad an' all'. I conjectured the man from that one saying". For the first twenty-eight years of his life Tennyson lived in Lincolnshire; and the poem presumably represents the dialect which he heard in his childhood. 1—**liggin'**: lying. 3—I may not have any more ale. 10—**issén**: himself. 11—**toithe**: tithe. 14—**barne**: bairn, child. 16—**raäte**: the poor-rates. 18—**buzzard-clock**: cockchafer. 23—**Siver**: howsoever. 27—**summun**: some one. See *Psalm* cxvi. 11. 28—**stubbed**: broke up by ploughing. 30—**boggle**: bogie, spirit. 31—**butter-bump**: bittern. 32—**the lot**: the piece of ground. **raäved an' rembled 'um out**: tore him up and sent him off. 33: It was the game-keeper's ghost. 34—**'enemies**: anemones. 35—**toäner**: one or the other. 36—**'soize**: the assizes. 38—**fuzz**: furze. 40—**seeäd**: clover. 42—**thruff**: through. 49—**'aäpoth**: half-penny-worth. 52—**hoälm**: holms, low land along a stream. 53—**quoloty**: the quality. 61: It is said that the steam threshing-machine was introduced into

Lincolnshire in 1848. **62—Huzzin' an' maäzin':** worrying and amazing. **66:** Doctor's a teetotaler, lass, and always telling the same old story.

Page 394—**TITHONUS**—According to the Greek story, Tithonus was beloved of Eos (Dawn), who obtained for him the gift of immortality, but neglected to give him also eternal youth. Hence, the gift became to him an evil, not a good.

Page 396—**THE BOY AND THE ANGEL—51—dight:** antiquated and poetical for "decked".

Page 400—**Pheidippides**—The Greek words mean 'rejoice, we conquer' (see l. 111 below). The poem is based on a passage (Bk. vi, ss. 105-6) of the Greek historian Herodotus. In 490 B.C., when the huge Persian army, after having razed the city of Eretria in Euboea, was bearing down on Athens, Pheidippides, a famous runner, was despatched in all haste, as the speediest way to summon aid from Sparta. He arrived next day (the distance may have been some 150 miles) but the Spartans refused because, they said, they did not undertake such expeditions except when the moon was full. Pheidippides, however, on his return to Athens, reported that at Mount Parthenion (not far from Tegea in the Peloponnesus) he met the god Pan, who bade him ask the Athenians why they neglected his worship although he had often been serviceable to them and would be so again. There followed the great victory of Marathon, and thereafter the Athenians established an annual sacrifice and a torch-race in honour of Pan at the place where he met Pheidippides. **2—daemons:** divinities inferior to the gods proper. **3—thee:** Pan. **4—Her:** Athene, whose insignia were a spear and breastplate. **5—Ye:** the twin divinities Apollo and Artemis (Diana). **8—Pan** was the special divinity of shepherds and flocks. **9—archons:** chief magistrates in Athens; **tettix:** a kind of grasshopper; here a golden pin worn in the hair by Athenians to indicate that they belonged to the true Attic stock,—sprung like the grasshoppers from the ground. **32—Phoibos:** Apollo. **33—Olympos:** Olympus, the abode of the gods. **47—fulsome:** the depreciatory epithet comes from the disgust of the speaker with the ingratitude of the recipients. **49—bay** (laurel). From the leaves of the plants mentioned the various wreaths of honour were made. **52—Parnes:** mountain in the north of Attica, which would not be on Pheidippides' route (see l. 57 below)—this seems a slip of Browning's, for 'Parthenion' is mentioned by Herodotus. **65—Pan** is represented as combining in his form characteristics of man and goat. **83—Fennel** in Greek is *μάραθρον* (Marathon).

**89—Miltiades:** the Athenian general. **106—Akropolis:** the citadel of Athens. **114—χαῖρε** was the common salutation among the Greeks.

Page 407—**SISTER HELEN**—It was an ancient superstition that the magical treatment of the image of a person could produce similar effects on the person himself.

Page 420—**BARTHÉLÉMON AT VAUXHALL**—The hymn referred to in Hardy's note is to be found in many of the hymn books commonly used; it begins:

"Awake, my soul, and with the sun  
Thy daily stage of duty run".

**Vauxhall:** from the Restoration to the middle of the 19th century the best known of public gardens in London; Barthélemon played there about 1770.

Page 421—**IN ROMNEY MARSH**—**Romney** is one of the Cinque Ports (see pp. 81 and 157 and notes thereon); the land here, which has been made by the sea, is naturally low.

Page 423—**GODS OF WAR**—This poem was written during the Great War; the poet's mind reverts to the wars of the past; the same spirit still rules, though (ll. 5-13) the instruments of war are different. **22—Attila:** the great conqueror of the 5th century who, as leader of the Huns and other tribes, carried the scourge of war from the Rhine to the borders of China. **25—Prince of Peace:** see *Isaiah* ix., 6: "For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The Mighty God, The Everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace". **34—Dove:** the symbol of peace. **39—Zeus:** the highest of the gods and the wielder of thunder, familiar to moderns through Greek epic poetry. **41—Thor:** the Scandinavian God of War.

Page 429—**CORRYMEELA**—**3—sorra:** an Irish form of "sorrow" used in imprecation. **10—gossoon:** lad. **15—colleen dhas:** lovely girl. **22—shaugh:** a pipe and chat.

Page 431—**CAVALIER**—**8—bannerol:** a small flag; **Rupert:** nephew of Charles I, and a dashing leader in the Civil War.

Page 433—**LITTLE MARY CASSIDY**—**6—cailin' donn:** brown-haired girl. In English cailin' usually appears as "colleen". **10—Droighnean donn:** "the name of a popular Irish song, literally "The Black-thorn".

Page 437—**THE SOOTHERER:** coaxing flatterer.



Page 441—IN THE COOL OF THE EVENING—See *Genesis* iii., 8: And they heard the voice of the Lord God walking in the garden in the cool of the day. (Read the whole chapter.)

Page 443—DISABLED—See the note to p. 101; 23—**peg**: colloquial for a big draught. 32: The uniform of the Highland regiments is referred to; see also l. 25.

Page 447—SUSAN TO DIANA—**Villanelle**: the name applied to the very elaborate and artificial form used in this poem (compare the elaborate form of the sonnet) which, like the "rondeau" (see note to p. 71), originates in French poetry.

Page 448—SNAKE—4—**carob**: the locust tree which is native to the Mediterranean countries.

Page 456—CHRISTMAS DINNER AT CHILDS'—Restaurant.

Page 462—PÈRE LALEMANT—A French Jesuit and Martyr (1593-1673) missionary among the Huron Indians. 5—**acolytes**: assistants at the rites of the church. 22—Montreal and Quebec.

## INDEX OF FIRST LINES

	PAGE
A Baby watched a ford.....	420
A high bare field, brown from the plough.....	452
A mist was driving down the British Channel.....	157
A narrow fellow in the grass.....	192
A Nightingale that all day long.....	362
A snake came to my water-trough.....	448
A thing of beauty is a joy for ever.....	155
"A weary lot is thine, fair maid".....	258
A wind is rustling "south and soft".....	206
Ah! County Guy, the hour is nigh.....	374
All along the valley, stream that flashest white.....	386
All are architects of Fate.....	156
All day between high-curved clouds the sun.....	114
All the merry kettle-drums are thudding into rhyme.....	431
Along the line of smoky hills.....	104
And Mary said, My soul doth magnify the Lord.....	242
And then I pressed the shell.....	436
Annan Water's wading deep.....	119
Are you not weary in your distant places.....	309
<i>Arnoldus Villanova</i> .....	223
As flow the rivers to the sea.....	85
As I was walking all alane.....	239
As I went down to Dymchurch Wall.....	421
As it fell out upon a day.....	346
Ask me no more where Jove bestows.....	354
At the top of the house the apples are laid in rows.....	432
Ave Maria! blessed be the hour.....	30
Behold her, single in the field.....	24
Below the down the stranded town.....	81
Blessed be the Lord God of Israel.....	352
Boot, saddle, to horse, and away!.....	296
Break, break, break.....	289
Bright flower! whose home is everywhere!.....	140

Come back, come back, 'tis Nature bids you come! . . . . .	195
Come, dear children, let us away . . . . .	60
Come live with me and be my Love . . . . .	10
Come with me, follow me, swift as a moth . . . . .	231
Condemned to Hope's delusive mine . . . . .	18
"Courage!" he said, and pointed toward the land . . . . .	165
Cupid and my Campaspé play'd . . . . .	122
Dark and more dark the shades of evening fell . . . . .	23
Dawn from the Fore-top! Dawn from the Barrel! . . . . .	107
Deep on the convent roof the snows . . . . .	385
Doesn't thou 'ear my 'erses legs, as they canters away? . . . . .	173
Dost thou look back on what hath been . . . . .	388
Down by the water a boy stood there . . . . .	444
Down in yon garden sweet and gay . . . . .	344
Egypt's might is tumbled down . . . . .	434
Ethereal minstrel! pilgrim of the sky! . . . . .	372
Eve, with her basket . . . . .	88
Faintly as tolls the evening chime . . . . .	146
Far above us where a jay . . . . .	112
Fate wafts us from the pigmies' shore . . . . .	423
First I salute this soil of the blessed, river and rock! . . . . .	400
Flow down, cold rivulet, to the sea . . . . .	387
Foiled by our fellow-men, depressed, outworn . . . . .	65
For all we have and are . . . . .	310
For many, many days together . . . . .	68
For weeks and weeks the Autumn world stood still . . . . .	105
Friendship, like love, is but a name . . . . .	16
From upland slopes I see the cows file by . . . . .	231
Give to me the life I love . . . . .	73
Go, lovely rose! . . . . .	356
God makes sech nights, all white an' still . . . . .	187
God rest you merry, gentlemen . . . . .	241
Gold on her head, and gold on her feet . . . . .	302
Good people all, of every sort . . . . .	369
Had I but plenty of money, money enough and to spare . . . . .	49
Hail, Twilight, sovereign of one peaceful hour . . . . .	371
Halted against the shade of a last hill . . . . .	101
Hamelin Town's in Brunswick . . . . .	179
Heaven from all creatures hides the book of fate . . . . .	360
He said: "Awake my soul, and with the sun" . . . . .	420
He sat in a wheeled chair, waiting for dark . . . . .	443

	PAGE
Her day out from the workhouse-ward, she stands. . . . .	211
He who would start and rise. . . . .	452
High upon Highlands. . . . .	121
Home they brought her warrior dead. . . . .	44
How happy is he born and taught. . . . .	122
I bring fresh showers for the thirsting flowers. . . . .	151
I dreamt Death called my friend. . . . .	446
I envy not in any moods. . . . .	388
I have left a basket of dates. . . . .	337
I have seen dawn and sunset on moors and windy hills. . . . .	318
I heard a bird at dawn. . . . .	441
I lift the Lord on high (Père Lalemant). . . . .	462
I like to see it lap the miles. . . . .	68
I love old women best, I think. . . . .	417
I love the stony pasture. . . . .	225
I met a traveller from an antique land. . . . .	154
I remember, I remember. . . . .	271
I saw the spires of Oxford. . . . .	432
I saw this day sweet flowers grow thick. . . . .	202
I sprang to the stirrup, and Joris, and he. . . . .	176
I thought I heard Him calling! Did you hear. . . . .	441
I was thy neighbour once, thou rugged pile!. . . . .	141
I will arise and go now, and go to Innisfree. . . . .	202
I wish I were where Helen lies. . . . .	237
If aught of oaten stop, or pastoral song. . . . .	19
In after days when grasses high. . . . .	72,
In ancient times, as story tells. . . . .	246
In beauty faults conspicuous grow. . . . .	252
In dreams I see the dromedary still. . . . .	94
In Flanders fields the poppies blow. . . . .	104
In full-blown dignity see Wolsey stand. . . . .	361
In green lacy bloom. . . . .	460
In summer time, when leaves grow green. . . . .	3
In the harbour, in the island, in the Spanish Seas. . . . .	430
"Is there anybody there?" said the Traveller. . . . .	205
Is there, for honest poverty. . . . .	134
It is good to be out on the road. . . . .	92
It is not to be thought of that the Flood. . . . .	255
It little profits that an idle king. . . . .	41
It sifts from leaden sieves. . . . .	67
It was a' for our rightful king. . . . .	363
It was an English Ladye bright. . . . .	260
It was many and many a year ago. . . . .	384

	PAGE
Jeffik was there, and Matthieu, and brown Bran . . . . .	335
Kentish Sir Byng stood for his King . . . . .	295
King Charles, and who'll do him right now? . . . . .	296
Kitty's charming voice and face . . . . .	15
Last May a braw wooer cam down the lang glen . . . . .	364
Last night a storm fell on the world . . . . .	339
Late at e'en, drinking the wine . . . . .	116
Like a small grey . . . . .	333
Long night succeeds thy little day . . . . .	264
Lord, I am but a little clerk . . . . .	458
Lord Thomas and Fair Annet . . . . .	233
Lord, thou hast given me a cell . . . . .	243
Lord, what unvalued pleasures crowned . . . . .	14
"Man, you too, aren't you, one of these rough followers of the criminal"? . . . . .	76
Milton! thou shouldst be living at this hour . . . . .	23
Morning, evening, noon, and night . . . . .	396
Much have I travelled in the realms of gold . . . . .	383
My boat is on the shore . . . . .	146
My days among the Dead are past . . . . .	262
My little milliner has slipped . . . . .	73
Mysterious Night! when our first parent knew . . . . .	29
Night closed around the conqueror's way . . . . .	377
No longer in the meadow coigns shall blow . . . . .	230
Noise; Iron hoofs, iron wheels, iron din . . . . .	103
Not soon shall I forget . . . . .	334
Not that the earth is changing, O my God! . . . . .	302
Now that I am dressed I'll go . . . . .	98
"Now where are ye going," ses I, "wid the shawl . . . . .	332
O Brignall banks are wild and fair . . . . .	27
O frankly bald and obviously stout! . . . . .	212
O Friend! I know not which way I must look . . . . .	371
O listen, listen, ladies gay! . . . . .	256
O Little Joy, why do you run so fast . . . . .	437
O Mountains of Erin . . . . .	86
O, open the door, some pity to show . . . . .	376
O turn once more! . . . . .	338
O, waly, waly, up the bank . . . . .	9

	PAGE
O what can ail thee, knight-at-arms. . . . .	269
Of flock of sheep that leisurely pass by. . . . .	255
Of Heaven or Hell I have no power to sing. . . . .	70
Of old sat Freedom on the heights. . . . .	43
Oh England is a pleasant place for them that's rich and high . . .	297
Oh Love builds on the azure sea. . . . .	221
Oh, maybe it was yesterday, or fifty-years ago!. . . . .	91
Oh! that the desert were my dwelling-place. . . . .	378
Oh! 'tis little Mary Cassidy's the cause of all my misery. . . . .	433
Oh! what a plague is love. . . . .	128
Oh yet we trust that somehow good. . . . .	287
On either side the river lie. . . . .	280
On the sea and at the Hogue, sixteen hundred ninety-two. . . . .	52
Once more the Heavenly Power. . . . .	171
Once upon a midnight dreary. . . . .	31
One more Unfortunate. . . . .	272
Only a man harrowing clods. . . . .	78
Out in a world of death far to the northward lying. . . . .	106
Out, life of care!. . . . .	426
Out of us all. . . . .	427
Over here in England I'm helpin' wi' the hay. . . . .	428
Over that morn hung heaviness, until. . . . .	94
Over the downs in sunlight clear. . . . .	199
 Perched on my city office stool. . . . .	 319
Pibroch of Donuil Dhu. . . . .	259
Proud Maisie is in the wood. . . . .	375
 Quinquereme of Nineveh from distant Ophir. . . . .	 318
 Rambling I looked for an old abode. . . . .	 419
Riding through Ruwu swamp. . . . .	214
Right on our flank the crimson sun went down. . . . .	45
'Rise up, rise up, now, Lord Douglas,' she says. . . . .	348
 Season of mists and mellow fruitfulness. . . . .	 381
She fell asleep on Christmas Eve. . . . .	299
She is not fair to outward view. . . . .	383
She watched the blaze. . . . .	100
Sing out, my Soul, thy songs of joy. . . . .	314
Soldiers are citizens of death's gray land. . . . .	93

	PAGE
Sometimes a party, rowed from town will land. . . . .	137
Summer has spread a cool green tent. . . . .	88
Strew on her roses, roses. . . . .	65
Sweet are the thoughts that savour of content. . . . .	240
Sweet cyder is a great thing. . . . .	75
Tall nettles cover up, as they have done. . . . .	317
Tell me not, Sweet, I am unkind. . . . .	126
That second time they hunted me. . . . .	290
That's my last Duchess painted on the wall. . . . .	47
The Assyrian came down like the wolf on the fold. . . . .	265
The beauty of Israel is slain upon thy high places. . . . .	12
The field pools gathered into frosted lace. . . . .	340
The flags of war like storm birds fly. . . . .	278
The fox and the cat, as they travelled one day. . . . .	131
The glittering roofs are still with frost. . . . .	114
The glories of our blood and state. . . . .	124
The isles of Greece! the isles of Greece! . . . . .	266
The keen stars were twinkling. . . . .	381
The king sits in Dumferling toune. . . . .	1
The King was on his throne. . . . .	150
The Laird o' Cockpen. . . . .	135
The last and greatest Herald of Heaven's King. . . . .	123
The man of life upright. . . . .	351
The Meuse and Marne have little waves. . . . .	87
The mountain sheep are sweeter. . . . .	263
The mountains, and the lonely death at last. . . . .	442
The Ottawa is a dark stream. . . . .	227
The pines were dark on Ramoth hill. . . . .	276
The quay recedes. Hurrah! Ahead we go! . . . . .	306
The rock-like mud unfroze a little. . . . .	97
The sea is flecked with bars of gray. . . . .	80
The shadows flickering, the daylight dying. . . . .	445
The splendour falls on castle walls. . . . .	286
The sturdy rock, for all his strength. . . . .	13
The sun upon the lake is low. . . . .	145
The trees to their innermost marrow. . . . .	230
The toiler toiling in the fields all day. . . . .	461
The warmth of life is quenched with bitter frost. . . . .	312
The wind begun to rock the grass. . . . .	191
The wind was a torrent of darkness among the gusty trees. . . . .	322
The woods decay, the woods decay and fall. . . . .	394
There is no frigate like a book. . . . .	190
There rolls the deep where grew the tree. . . . .	287



	PAGE
There was a sound of revelry by night.....	147
They have taken the gable from the roof of clay.....	317
They throw in Drummer Hodge, to rest.....	194
This relative of mine.....	58
Though clock.....	355
Though I was born a Londoner.....	329
Though three men dwell on Flannan Isle.....	207
Three crests against the saffron sky.....	194
Three fishers went sailing away to the West.....	299
Through Ebblesborne and Broad-Chalke.....	425
Tiger, tiger, burning bright.....	21
'Tis a dull sight.....	159
'Tis morning; and the sun, with ruddy orb.....	368
'Tis strange how my head runs on.....	304
To all you ladies now at land.....	357
To the Lords of Convention 'twas Claver'se who spoke.....	25
Toll no bells for me, dear Father, dear Mother.....	327
Toward your fortress, bravely planned.....	435
Tread lightly, she is near.....	80
'Twas on a lofty vase's side.....	253
Two voices are there, one is of the Sea.....	140
Unwatched, the garden boughs shall sway.....	390
Very old are the woods.....	315
Wee, sleekit, cowrin, tim'rous beastie.....	132
Weep with me, all you that read.....	125
Welcome! sweet flower, the firstling of the year.....	460
West wind blow from your prairie nest.....	341
We've fought with many men acrost the seas.....	82
<i>Wha'll buy my caller herrin'?</i> .....	367
What heart would have thought you?.....	422
What lovely things.....	204
What passing-bells for those who die as cattle.....	102
What sight so lured him through the fields he knew.....	288
Wheer 'asta beän saw long and meä liggin' 'ere aloän.....	391
When April winds arrive.....	221
When Burbadge played.....	71
When fishes flew and forests walked.....	91
When friendly summer calls again.....	305
When God at first made man.....	356
When I consider how my light is spent.....	14
When I set out for Lyonesse.....	193



	PAGE
When I went into my room, at mid-morning . . . . .	214
When icicles hang by the wall . . . . .	353
When in disgrace with fortune and men's eyes . . . . .	11
When Learning's triumph o'er her barb'rous foes . . . . .	132
When Love with unconfined wings . . . . .	245
When men were all asleep the snow came flying . . . . .	79
When the grey lake-water rushes . . . . .	454
When the tea is brought at five o'clock . . . . .	320
When to the sessions of sweet silent thought . . . . .	240
<i>Where am I from?</i> From the green hills of Erin . . . . .	203
"Where is Antioch, brother"? . . . . .	229
Where the pools are bright and deep . . . . .	144
Where the remote Bermudas ride . . . . .	126
Where the thistle lifts a purple crown . . . . .	196
While rain, with eve in partnership . . . . .	307
Wind-silvered willows hedge the stream . . . . .	464
Wisdom and Spirit of the universe . . . . .	372
With blackest moss the flower-plots . . . . .	161
With proud thanksgiving, a mother for her children . . . . .	313
"Why did you melt your waxen man, Sister Helen?" . . . . .	407
Ye flowery banks o' bonnie Doon . . . . .	366
"Ye have robbed," said he, "ye have slaughtered and made an end" . . . . .	200
Year after year unto her feet . . . . .	37
Yes. I remember Adlestrop . . . . .	316
Yesterday the merchant-men . . . . .	456
You ask me, why, tho' ill at ease . . . . .	164
You promise heavens free from strife . . . . .	66
Your youth is like a water-wetted stone . . . . .	447







